

THE RHINE,

FROM ITS SOURCE

TO THE SEA





LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA.

Class





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

THE RHINE

FROM ITS SOURCE TO THE SEA



THE RHINE

From its Source to the Sea

TRANSLATED FROM THE GERMAN

By ^{Sir} G. C. T. ^{Bartholomew} BARTLEY, M.P.

WITH

NEARLY ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTY ILLUSTRATIONS



UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

New and Revised Edition

LONDON
WILLIAM GLAISHER
265, HIGH HOLBORN

1903

DD 201
R 74 S 7

The Gresham Press.
UNWIN BROTHERS, LIMITED,
LONDON AND WOKING.

TO THE
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO



THE RHINE.

INTRODUCTORY.

THE great rivers of the world must have added a charm to nature even in the first era of creation. The summits of mountains are dumb, and icy repose ever dwells in their heights; but in the flowing tide there is endless change, and the dashing water suggests strength and eternity. The rivers were the original boundaries of nations, and their beds were sacred; within their depths dwelt gods, and the destinies of mankind were determined on their banks. Thus have rivers become, as it were, the fundamental lines of the world's history, and the guides of every great hero. The poet, however, looks deeper, and makes the river the symbol of life. He watches it as it struggles forth, the rivulet of youth, emerging gradually into the broad energy of manhood, and finally losing its individuality in the ocean of the community. He sees in it the image of turbulent passion, and of the thousand

obstacles which bar the road of life between the beginning and the end.

Foremost among rivers is the Rhine, which, even two thousand years ago, was a watchword among nations. Its banks were impressed with the footprints of Cæsar's legions and Attila's cavalry, and centuries later, accompanied by a rejoicing people, King Conrad descended the Rhine to Mainz for his coronation. Legend also has grown even as luxuriantly as History on the banks of the Rhine. As the ivy clings to the old castle walls, so do traditions fasten themselves to actual events. On the Rhine stood the castle of the Niebelungen, and on the Rhine the Lorelei sang. What country can compare in richness to that through which the Rhine flows, from the snow-clad Alps down to the very sea in which it is lost?

Here lay the cities of the old empire and the great seats of ecclesiastical pomp, which lavished as recklessly as they grasped all that came within their power. Who does not feel the wealth that lies in the words "The Rhine," the wealth of Nature and of Art, of History and of Legend, of old and new life?





CONTENTS.



	PAGE
CHAPTER I.	
THE YOUTH OF THE RHINE	I
CHAPTER II.	
LAKE CONSTANCE	26
CHAPTER III.	
BASLE	44
CHAPTER IV.	
BREISGAU	60
CHAPTER V.	
THE VOSGES COUNTRY	68
CHAPTER VI.	
STRASBURG ,	81
CHAPTER VII.	
THE CONVENT OF ST. ODILLE	88
CHAPTER VIII.	
THE BLACK FOREST	93
CHAPTER IX.	
BADEN-BADEN	100
CHAPTER X.	
THE PFALZ	107
CHAPTER XI.	
HEIDELBERG	115
CHAPTER XII.	
THE BERGSTRASSE AND THE ODENWALD	123
CHAPTER XIII.	
FROM WORMS TO MAYENCE	133
CHAPTER XIV.	
MAYENCE THE GOLDEN	142

	PAGE
CHAPTER XV.	
BIEBRICH	152
CHAPTER XVI.	
WIESBADEN	155
CHAPTER XVII.	
AN EXCURSION TO THE TAUNUS	162
CHAPTER XVIII.	
FRANKFURT AND HOMBURG	167
CHAPTER XIX.	
THE RHEINGAU	178
CHAPTER XX.	
EXCURSION INTO THE NAHE VALLEY	199
CHAPTER XXI.	
FROM BINGEN TO COBLENTZ	211
CHAPTER XXII.	
A PEEP INTO THE VALLEY OF THE LAHN	245
CHAPTER XXIII.	
COBLENTZ	263
CHAPTER XXIV.	
THE MOSELLE	270
CHAPTER XXV.	
FROM COBLENTZ TO RHEINECK	290
CHAPTER XXVI.	
THROUGH THE ROCK-GATE OF ANDERNACH	307
CHAPTER XXVII.	
FROM REMAGEN TO COLOGNE	312
CHAPTER XXVIII.	
HOLY COLOGNE	329
CHAPTER XXIX.	
AIX-LA-CHAPELLE	345
CHAPTER XXX.	
FROM DÜSSELDORF TO THE DUTCH FRONTIER	355
CHAPTER XXXI.	
HOLLAND	376



LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE		PAGE
THE RHEINWALD GLACIER, ON THE LE- PONTINE ALPS	2	MATTHEW MERIAN	55
THE VILLAGE OF HINTERRHEIN	3	WELL WITH THE PEASANTS' DANCE, BASLE	56
ZILLIS	4	STATUE OF MUNATIUS PLANCUS	57
THE VILLAGE OF SPLÜGEN	5	THE SPAHLENTHOR, BASLE	58
"VIA MALA." THE RONGELLA RAVINE	6	ARMS OF BASLE	59
"THE LOST HOLE"	7	OLD BREISACH	60
ORTENSTEIN	8	SANSULOITES, 1793	62
JUALTA	9	FREIBURG	63
RHÄZUNS	10	INTERIOR OF FREIBURG CATHEDRAL	64
DISSENTIS	11	THE ANCIENT TOWN HALL, FREIBURG	65
THE COVENANTERS' CHAPEL AT TRÜNS	11	WELL IN FREIBURG	66
A SUNNY IDYL BY THE FLIMSER LAKE	12	COLMAR	68
UPPER TRÜNS	13	WAYSIDE INN IN THE VOSGES	69
THE NEW BRIDGE OF REICHENAU	14	THE PFISTER-HOUSE, COLMAR	70
CITY GATE OF ILANZ	15	THE CATHEDRAL, COLMAR	71
EPISODE IN THE REVOLT AT EMS, 1799	16	"THE THREE AXES"	72
MARKET-PLACE OF CHUR	17	THE BLACK LAKE	73
THE TAMINA, NEAR RAGATZ	18	THE WHITE LAKE	74
BATH-HOUSE OF PFAFFERS	19	SMITHY IN RAPPOLTSWEILER	75
RAGATZ	20	A GLIMPSE OF ST. ULRICH	76
VADUZ	21	ON THE ROAD TO DUSENBACH	77
RHEINECK	23	RUINS OF DUSENBACH	78
FERRY OVER THE RHINE AT RUTHI	25	VIEW OF SCHLETTSTADT	79
ARMS OF THE CITY OF CONSTANCE	26	BEFORE THE HOSPITAL-GATE, AT STRAS- BURG	81
OLD BREGENZ, OR BRIGANTIUM	27	STRASBURG CATHEDRAL, PRINCIPAL ENTRANCE	82
A GLIMPSE OF BREGENZ	28	PIG-MARKET, STRASBURG	83
LINDAU	29	HOUSE OF THE THIRTEENTH CENTURY, STRASBURG	85
ARMS OF LINDAU	30	ON THE CANAL, STRASBURG	86
ROAD TO THE GEBHARDSBERG	32	VIEW OF ST. ODILLE	88
FRIDRICHSHAFEN	33	THE SPRING OF ST. ODILLE	89
MEERSBURG	34	THE MUMMEL LAKE	93
CONSTANCE	35	RUINS OF THE MONASTERY OF ALL SAINTS	95
PORTRAIT OF JOHN HUSS	36	VIEW OF THE BUTTENSTEIN FALLS	96
THE COUNCIL HOUSE AT CONSTANCE	38	PEASANT OF THE BLACK FOREST	97
MAINAU	39	PEASANT GIRL OF THE BLACK FOREST	98
"HEATHEN HOLES" AT UEBERLINGEN	40	SEBACH	99
STEIN ON THE RHINE	41	ENTRANCE TO THE CASTLE OF EBER- STEIN	101
THE CASTLE OF HOHENTWIEL	42	THE OLD CASTLE OF BADEN	103
HANS HOLBEIN	44	VILLA IN THE LICHTEN VALLEY	104
VIEW OF SCHAFFHAUSEN	45	THE LICHTENTHAL AVENUE, BADEN	105
SCHAFFHAUSEN FALLS	46	THE EMPEROR RUDOLF'S RIDE TO SPEYER	107
WALDSHUT	47		
LAUFFENBURG	49		
CATHEDRAL DOOR, BASLE	50		
BASLE	51		
TOWN HALL, BASLE	52		
ERASMUS OF ROTTERDAM	53		

	PAGE		PAGE
ROCKLAND OF DAHN	108	THE OLD BRIDGE ON THE MAIN AT	
TRIFELS	109	SACHSENHAUSEN	174
MADENBURG	110	VIEW OF HOMBURG	175
VIEW OF SPEYER	111	THE KURGARTEN AT HOMBURG	176
STREET IN SPEYER	112	IN THE CASTLE PARK, HOMBURG	177
ARMS OF SPEYER	114	WALLUF: BOATMAN'S HOUSE OF CALL	179
THE CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG	115	RAUENTHAL	180
THE BLASTED TOWER, CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG	116	ELTVILLE	181
VIEW IN THE COURTYARD, CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG	118	WINE TESTING	183
HEIDELBERG PALACE	120	ABBEY OF EBERBACH	184
THE GREAT CASK, HEIDELBERG CASTLE	121	JOHANNISBERG	185
TEMPLE OF APOLLO IN THE SCHWETZINGER GARDEN	122	VIEW OF GEISENHEIM	187
ZWINGENBERG AND MELIBOCUS	123	VINEYARD WORKERS AT REST	188
THE CASTLE OF HEILIGENBERG	124	ON THE NIEDERWALD	189
THE "RODENSTEINER"	125	RUDESHEIM	191
MILL IN THE STETTbacher VALLEY	126	THE LAST BARREL	193
THE CASTLE OF SCHONBERG	127	BINGEN, FROM BURG KLOPP	195
LADENBURG	127	FESTIVAL OF ST. ROCH	197
THE GORNHEIMER VALLEY	128	DRUSUS BRIDGE	199
RUINS OF THE CASTLE OF AUERBACH	129	KREUSNACH, FROM THE GARDEN	200
RHINE GATE AT BENSHEIM	130	ON THE OLD NAHE BRIDGE	200
MARKET-PLACE, DARMSTADT	131	RHEINGRAFENSTEIN	201
VIEW IN THE PARK OF THE CASTLE OF DARMSTADT	132	THE BOOT OF WALDECK	202
ARMS OF WORMS	133	CASTLE AND VILLAGE OF EBERNBURG	203
JEWISH BURIAL GROUND AT WORMS	134	FRANZ VON SICKENGEN	204
CHURCH OF THE HOLY VIRGIN IN THE VINEYARDS, WORMS	135	ROTHENFELS	205
MARKET-PLACE, WORMS	136	THE MONASTERY OF DISIBODENBERG	206
THE CATHEDRAL, WORMS	137	VIEW OF THE CASTLE OF DHAUN	207
LUTHER'S MONUMENT, WORMS	138	OBERSIEIN, ON THE NAHE	208
CLOCK-TOWER IN ST. CATHERINE'S CHURCH, OPPENHEIM	139	STREET IN MONZINGEN	210
ST. CATHERINE'S CHURCH, OPPENHEIM	140	MARKET-BOATS AT BINGERBRÜCK	212
MAYENCE, FROM THE WATERSIDE	141	MOUSE TOWER AND EHRENFELS	213
ARMS OF MAYENCE	142	RHEINSTEIN	214
SHORE OF THE RHINE IN WINTER, MAYENCE	143	ASSMANNSHAUSEN	215
THE CATHEDRAL, MAYENCE	144	CHAPEL OF ST. CLEMENT AND THE FALKENBURG	216
COURTYARD OF THE ANCIENT GERMAN MUSEUM, MAYENCE	145	ON THE WISPER: THE RUINS OF NOLLICH	217
MAYENCE	146	BACHARACH	218
FOUNTAIN IN THE MARKET-PLACE, MAYENCE	147	STREET IN BACHARACH	219
GUTENBERG'S MONUMENT, MAYENCE	151	WERNER CHAPEL, BACHARACH	220
BIEBRICH CASTLE	152	IN THE PFALZ	221
IN THE CASTLE GARDEN AT BIEBRICH	153	COTTAGE IN THE BLUCHER VALLEY	222
RHEINSCHNAKEN, OR "LOAFERS"	154	CAUB AND THE PFALZ	223
EVENING CONCERT AT WIESBADEN	156	MILL IN THE BLUCHER VALLEY	224
FOUNTAIN IN THE KURGARTEN, WIESBADEN	157	CHURCH OF THE HOLY VIRGIN IN OBERWESEL, AND CASTLE OF SCHONBURG	225
THE GREEK CHAPPL, WIESBADEN	158	LORELEI	226
VISITORS AT SCHLANGENBAD	159	RHEINFELS. ST. GOARHAUSEN IN THE DISTANCE	227
SCHLANGENBAD	160	WELLMICH, WITH THE CASTLE OF THE "MOUSE"	228
CASTEL	162	THE CONVENT OF BORNHOFFEN, AND THE TWO UNFRIENDLY BROTHERS	229
VIEW OF THE HOCHHEIMER MOUNTAIN	163	BOPPARD	233
THE FORTRESS OF KONIGSTEIN	165	THE KNIGHT CONRAD BAYER OF BOPPARD	235
RUINS OF EPPSTEIN	166	BRAUBACH, WITH MARKSBURG	237
ARMS OF FRANKFURT	167	KING'S SEAT AND VIEW OF OBERLAHNSTEIN	238
FRANKFURT-ON-THE-MAIN: ESCHENHEIM TOWER	168	CASTLE IN OBERLAHNSTEIN	239
THE ROMER	169	VIEW OF STOLZENFELS	241
LUTHER'S HOUSE	170	INTERIOR AT STOLZENFELS	243
PORTRAIT OF GOETHE	171	THE CASTLE OF LAHNECK	245
GOETHE'S HOUSE, FRANKFURT	172	THE ENGLISH CHURCH, EMS	246
FRANKFURT-ON-THE-MAIN: THE JEWS' STREET	173	EMS	248
		DAUSENAU	249
		STEIN'S HOUSE, NASSAU	250
		RUINS OF STEIN CASTLE	251
		STEIN'S MONUMENT	252

List of Illustrations.

xi

	PAGE		PAGE
NASSAU CASTLE	253	KONIGSWINTER	317
STEIN	254	CHAPEL, GODESBERG	318
NASSAU	255	RUINS OF GODESBERG	319
LANGENAU	256	ENTRANCE TO GODESBERG RUINS	320
SCHAUMBURG	257	BEETHOVEN'S MONUMENT, BONN	321
VIEW IN DIEZ	258	ARNDT'S MONUMENT, BONN	322
BANK OF THE LAHN AT DIEZ	259	AVENUE LEADING TO POPPELSDORF, BONN	323
STREET IN LIMBURG	260	BONN	324
LIMBURG CATHEDRAL	261	CHURCH ON THE KREUZBERG, BONN	325
KURZBOLD'S TOMB	262	ON THE SIEG	326
COBLENTZ, FROM PFAFFENDORF	264	THE ABBEY OF SIEGBURG	328
BRIDGE OVER THE MOSELLE, COBLENTZ	265	APPROACHING COLOGNE	329
THE CASTORHOF, COBLENTZ	266	DEUTZ	330
BANKS OF THE MOSELLE AT COBLENTZ	267	THE BAYEN TOWER, COLOGNE	331
COBLENTZ : CHURCH OF ST. CASTOR	269	CHURCH OF ST. GEREON, COLOGNE	333
VIEW OF TREVES	270	THE TOWN HALL, COLOGNE	334
THE "RED HOUSE," TREVES	271	THE HARBOUR AT COLOGNE	335
THE PORTA NIGRA, TREVES	272	THE APOSTELKIRCHE, OR CHURCH OF THE HOLY APOSTLES	336
RUINS OF GEROLSTEIN	274	INTERIOR OF COLOGNE CATHEDRAL	337
THE WEINFELDER MAAR	275	THE GÜRZENICH, COLOGNE	339
VIEW OF TREVES	277	ST. PETER'S CHURCH, COLOGNE	341
PULVER MAAR	278	THE FLORA SOCIETY'S GARDENS, COLOGNE	344
THE IGELER MONUMENT	279	COURT OF THE CORN-HOUSE, AIX-LA- CHAPELLE	347
THE MARIENBURG	280	THE CATHEDRAL AT AIX-LA-CHAPELLE, FROM THE FISH MARKET	349
VIEW IN BERNCASEL	281	PONT GATE, AIX-LA-CHAPELLE	352
VIEW IN TRARBACH	282	THE ARMS OF AIX-LA-CHAPELLE	354
BEILSTEIN	283	NEUSS	355
KOCHER	284	OLD CHURCHYARD IN CREFELD: MONU- MENT TO THE MEN WHO FELL IN THE WARS OF 1813 AND 1814	356
KOCHER	285	NEUSS : UPPER GATE, WITH THE DRUSUS TOWER	358
VIEW IN KARDEN	286	DÜSSELDORF, FROM THE RHINE	359
THE CASTLE OF ELTZ	287	MARKET-PLACE, DÜSSELDORF	360
GONDORF	288	ELBERFELD	361
EHRENBREITSTEIN, FROM THE BRIDGE OF BOATS	290	MONASTERY CHURCH IN KAISERS- WERTH	363
FRUIT AND FISH MARKET ON THE MID- DLE RHINE	291	BRIDGE OVER THE RHINE AT HOCHFELD BERLIN GATE AT WESEL	365 366
INTERIOR OF A RHENISH FORGE AND FLATTING MILL	292	WILLIBROD'S CHURCH, WESEL	368
FREEBOOTER KNIGHTS CARRYING OFF MERCANDISE	293	CASTLE GATE AND SWAN TOWER, CLEVES MARKET IN DUISBURG	369 370
NEUWIED	294	THE OLD RHINE AT CLEVES	371
THE BEACH AT ANDERNACH	295	EMMERICH	374
TOWER IN ANDERNACH	297	UP THE RIVER	376
RUINS OF THE EPISCOPAL CASTLE OF ANDERNACH	299	LANDSCAPE AT ARNHEIM	378
THE CASTLE OF HAMMERSTEIN, AT BROHL	301	ROTTERDAM	379
LAACH ABBEY	303	GROOTE KERK (CATHEDRAL), ARNHEIM THE COAST OF SCHEVENINGEN	381 382
CASTLE OF RHEINECK	305	THE CATHEDRAL, ROTTERDAM	383
ON THE LAACHER LAKE	306	IN THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF ROTTER- DAM	384
LINZ	308	ON THE DUNES	386
APOLLINARIS CHURCH	309		
ON THE VICTORIABERG	310		
VIEW OF NONNENWERTH	312		
ROLANDSECK AND NONNENWERTH	313		
THE DRACHENFELS	314		
LEGEND OF THE DRACHENFELS	315		
HEISTERBACH	316		



THE RHINE.

CHAPTER I.

THE YOUTH OF THE RHINE.

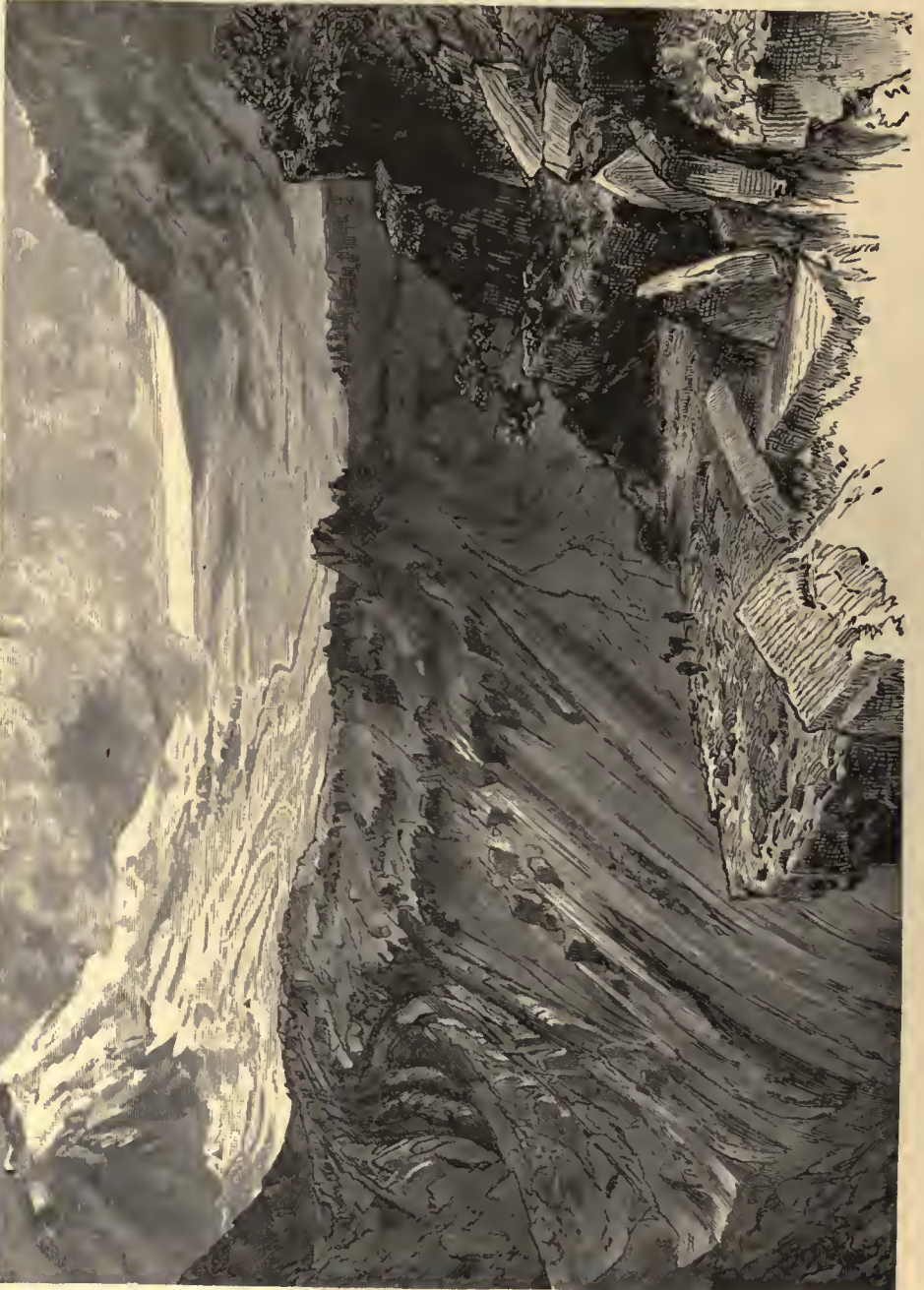
HARK! what is that trickling amidst the icy waste that surrounds us? We have ascended through the valley, past the last house and the last tree. Higher and higher we mount, clinging close to the narrow path; but now the goal is reached and the Rheinwald Glacier of the Lepontine Alps lies before us in regal majesty.

We gaze breathless—so vast is this gigantic white wall on which our eyes rest: the clouds which pass slowly over the peaks give a dignity and a depth of colouring to the huge masses; but in the midst, in the wall of the glacier, is a small fissure, and from it a slender thread of water breaks forth, white and foaming, and leaps joyously to the earth. This is the Rhine. Now that it has seen the warm light which never penetrates to the depths of the glacier, now that it has once touched the blessed soil of Mother Earth, it will stay and wander for hundreds of miles, until from the recesses of the mountains it returns to the bosom of the sea.

The Rhine, as is well known, is formed on the Alps of two principal arms, the Upper and the Lower Rhine, which unite at Reichenau, in Switzerland. A third and smaller arm, which rises at Lukmanier and empties itself at Dissentis, is described as the Middle Rhine. Whilst the course of the last is without any great importance, that of the two former offers a picture which captivates us equally from an artistic as from an historical point of view.

We will begin with the Lower Rhine. It has its source close by where we stand. What an heroic future has its birth here! what an

amount of life hangs on this silver thread! This rivulet, the future



THE RHEINWALD GLACIER, ON THE LEFONTINE ALPS.

Rhine, has torn itself free from its lonely home. It will glide farther

ABSONLIAO

and farther, while, in mute silence, the giant mountain gazes after it as it flows away. The cleft in the glacier-side gapes like a wound in its breast through which its life is ebbing.

The course of the Lower Rhine is altogether as wonderful as its origin; its path is, perhaps, the wildest that ever led from the mountains to the valley.

At the very beginning of its course, scarcely half a mile distant from its source, the battle of the young stream with the old boulders



THE VILLAGE OF HINTERRHEIN.

may be seen in very earnest; the river is hurled precipitously into an abyss of yawning depth: the rocks cover it, it has vanished, it is buried—choked. It looks almost as if the rocks would imprison it anew, just when it has escaped. The thunder of its roar echoes above as it wrestles for life and for freedom. But it cuts its way victoriously through; and, as the infant Hercules strangled the two snakes, so has the Rhine in its cradle conquered the two great powers that endangered its existence, namely, ice and rock. Its childhood is an augur of its giant future.

The first elevated plain through which the Rhine flows is called the Rheinwald Valley, and the first village we meet with bears the

name of the young stream. In spite of the lofty and rugged situation, we are surrounded by the most beautiful woods of fir and larch. The inhabitants are descended from the time of Barbarossa, who colonised the valley with Germans, in order to guard the old military road over the Alps. But much more remote traces of human life are found, for in places where the earth has been washed and worn away by the elements, primitive household utensils have been found, and



ZILLIS.

in one spot which is more fully exposed, a Roman temple must have stood. In fact it is believed that the glacier in the Rheinwald Valley has considerably increased in the course of centuries, and that the climate was formerly much milder than it is now. There have been found nests of birds which have not built there within the memory of man. Swallows and jays have migrated for ever; only the sparrowhawk, grey as the rock on which it builds its eyrie, circles in fitful

flight high over our heads; only the rock-falcon pecks and flits and skims shyly away when it becomes aware of the presence of man.

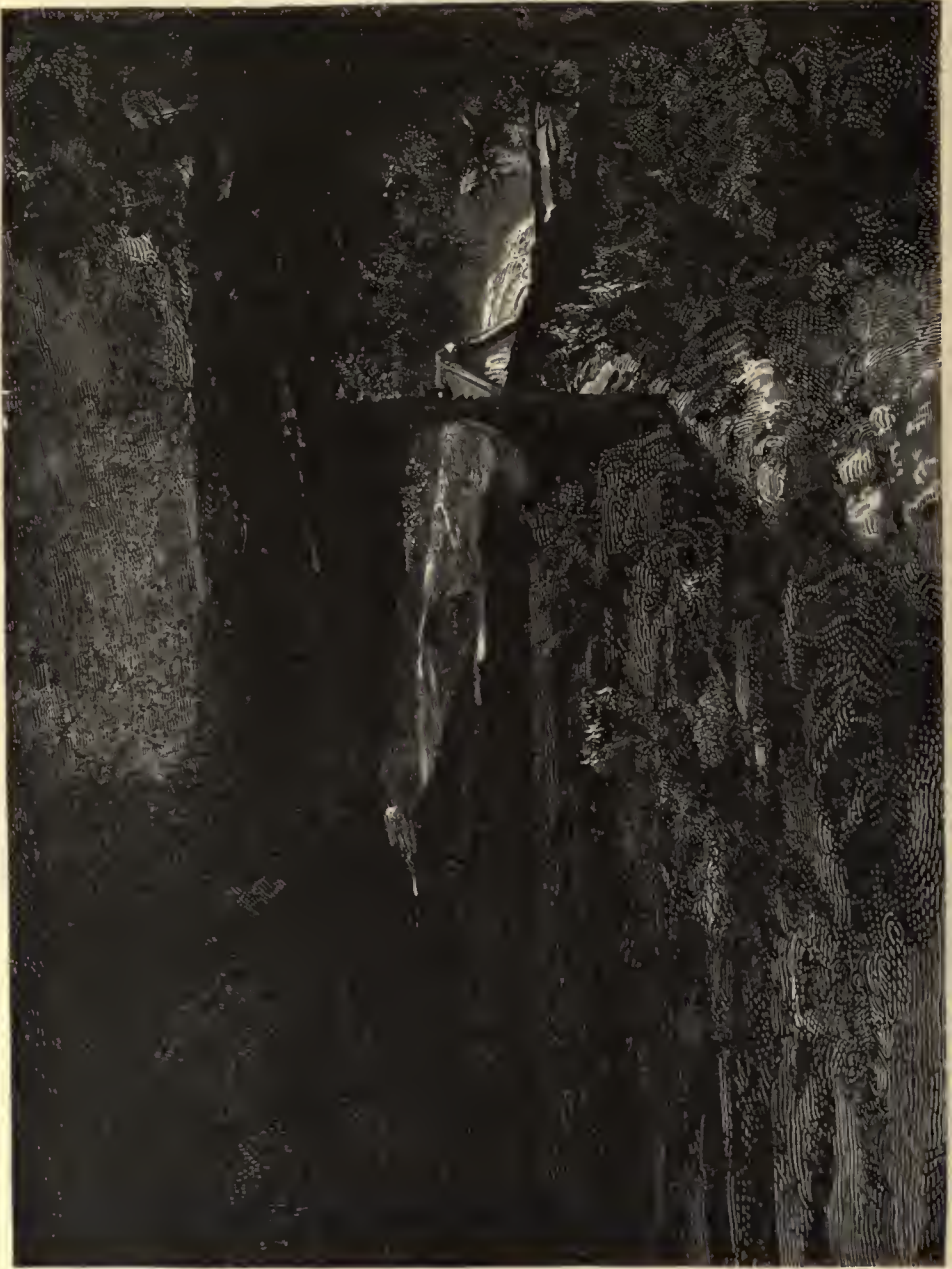
Out of this solitude we step on to the next lower plateau into the Schamser Valley, through which the celebrated Splügen Pass leads



THE VILLAGE OF SPLÜGEN.

from Chur to Chiavenna. It was opened in 1822. The most remarkable point in it is the ravine, which reaches from Andeer to Rongella. The powers of Nature, which were active enough here centuries ago to tear a yawning cleft in the close wall of rock, inspire us, even at

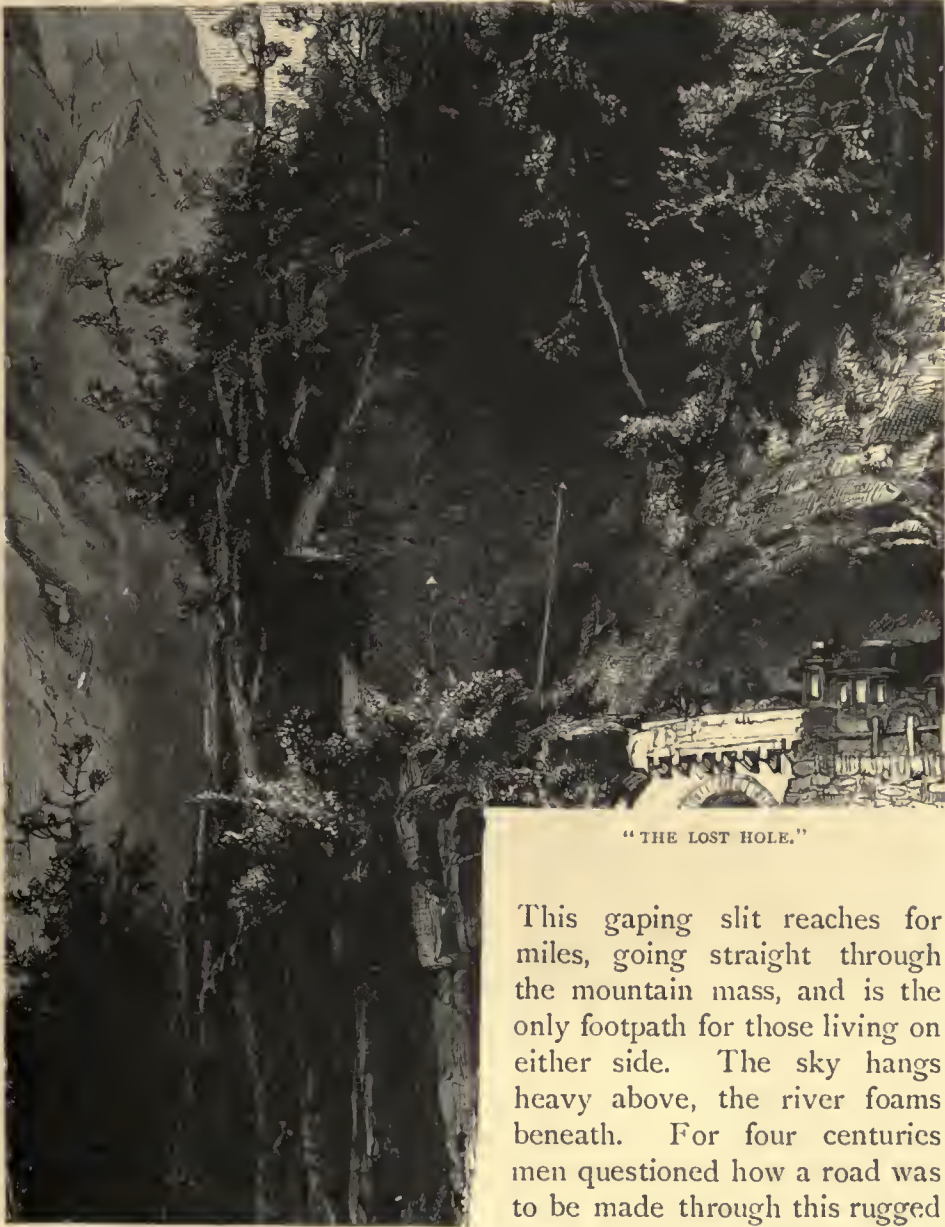
the present day, with thoughts of terror. The stone walls rise



"VIA MALA." THE RONGELLA RAVINE.

precipitously for two thousand feet, and sink perpendicularly an equal

distance from the road ; the space between is so narrow that it seems as though the rocks on either side could be grasped by the hand.



"THE LOST HOLE."

This gaping slit reaches for miles, going straight through the mountain mass, and is the only footpath for those living on either side. The sky hangs heavy above, the river foams beneath. For four centuries men questioned how a road was to be made through this rugged pass. The rocks were blasted,

the river bridged, and, wherever avalanches threatened, substantial galleries were built under which, at the present time, the heavily

laden mail rushes with its jingling team. Formerly intercourse was carried on almost entirely by means of pack-horses, four hundred of which often came through the village of Splügen in the course of a week.

At the Rongella ravine we have passed Zillis, and the end of the *Via Mala* is near. The tunnel, through which we pass hurriedly, is called the *Verlorenes Loch* (the lost hole); then we look down on

Thusis, which lies smiling in the valley below, with the Heinzenberg towering above it. As soon as we have passed through the huge gate of the *Via Mala* we reach a fresh stage of the road, lying on a lower level, for the whole course of the Lower Rhine resembles a colossal terrace of three gigantic steps, namely, the Rheinwald Valley, the Schamser Valley, and the Domletscher Valley.

Through the last the road inclines downward, and is rich in artistic beauty as well as in historical associations; for just here especially are crowded together those proud castles which were reared by ecclesiastical and worldly power for the domination of the oppressed people. Here raged at its maddest that struggle for possession which included not only the property but also the liberty of the subject. Full twenty castles crown the heights round this lovely valley, castles among whose ruins



ORTENSTEIN.

lies hid the history of a century, notably Ortenstein, Juvalta, and that hated bulwark against the liberty of the people, Rhæzuns, which rises from the bare wave-washed rock.

At the point of the road which we have now reached the character of the landscape surrounding us grows softer. The distant heights still lower over us, and dark pine woods cover the mountains; but in the valley there stirs a warm air, in which the finest fruits ripen; the

fields are heavy with golden grain, and substantial white houses stand about the green meadows.

The contrast on emerging from the ravine of the *Via Mala* is truly striking, and we become sensible of a feeling of relief. There the awful solitude, the sombre colours, and the barren rock almost oppressed us, whilst here we have a peaceful, blessed path, sublime without wildness, and rich in lovely details without losing itself in insignificance. Through the midst of this verdure the Rhine flows on, becoming deep and strong, though still in every sense a mountain stream, for no boatman would venture on it; but its bed has become broader, and over its youthful vigour there lies a certain repose and dignity. It has passed through that period of struggle from which no important life is exempt; that time full of storm and affliction, when all the life powers are whirled round in the circling eddy.

The course which the Lower Rhine travels from its source to its junction at Reichenau does

not amount to more than fifteen miles, but the height through which it falls within that distance, over the three huge valley steps, shut in by the ravine, is nearly four thousand feet. A comparison of these figures will give the best idea how turbulent the youth of the great stream is, and what mighty powers are at work here.

The origin and course of the Upper Rhine, which we will now



JUVALTA.

notice, are less solemn but still of exquisite loveliness. Once more deep solitude surrounds us, grey boulders are scattered about, and the grass sprouts sparsely between the mighty masses. No human foot-fall, no sound of life, no ray of sunlight greets us, and only by straining the eye forward and upward can the deep blue of the distant sky be distinguished.

And yet there springs out of this deep, dead solitude a life which none other equals in greatness—we hear it gently murmuring : that murmur is the cradle-song of the Rhine. Here again we stand beside



RIEZUNS.

its source. The country in which we find ourselves is the Grisons, the wildest canton of Switzerland, where, even at the present time, the eagle soars and the bear crawls through the clefts. We are in the midst of that rocky mountain-chain over which the St. Gothard towers. The glaciers are ranged around, covered with eternal snow—Crispalt and Badus, and, in the distance, Furka. It is the original watershed between the stormy, dark North Sea and the smiling Mediterranean. It is one of those wonderful places where Nature hides her mightiest work in solitude.

Three streamlets form the source of the Upper Rhine. One comes

straight down from the crag, the second flows timidly along the earth, the third forces its way through the impenetrable rocks. The small basin where they first unite is called Lake Toma Its length is



DISSENTIS.

scarcely more than three hundred paces, and its breadth scarcely two hundred ; its depth also is inconsiderable, but the dark mirror stands



THE COVENANTERS' CHAPEL AT TRÛNS.

out in wondrous beauty of colour, and from the clefts an Alpine flower peeps, here and there, among the snow.

Here the waters gather quietly, and prepare, as it were, for a rush

down over the stony mountains to Chiamunt and Selva, until the Middle Rhine flows into them at Dissentis. The village itself lies deep in the valley; the sound of the vesper bell comes down from the chapel which stands up among the green meadows.

Although the Rhine does not always run beside us on the path which now leads us from Dissentis to Ilanz, it is still our guide, for, even where we cannot see it because of the fir woods and rocks which



A SUNNY IDYL BY THE FLIMSER LAKE.

hide it from our view, we nevertheless hear close beside us the roar with which it beats out its foamy path. On the road we meet with little villages, often composed of only a few weatherbeaten cottages; at one a mountain stream rushes down from the hills, and at another the beat of a forge hammer rings through the silent depths of the wood. We may mention that trout is very fine here, fish weighing as much as twenty pounds being caught at times.

Just before we enter the village street of Trüms there stands the

trunk of a renowned old tree ; it was once a maple with rustling boughs, under which, more than four hundred years ago, assembled



UPPER TRUNS.

the founders of the "Grey Covenant," who gave their name to this part of the country (the Grisons). The little chapel which stands

just above is consecrated to its memory. Whatever relics of that time remain in the way of records and treaties are preserved in the old courthouse at Ilanz, the first town on the banks of the Rhine.

The road has already lost much of its former roughness; it leads over broad, green meadows studded with thick alder-trees, and even the hamlets that lie away from the road have a sweet charm that induces us to loiter. The little village that stands near the so-called "Forest Houses," where the road takes a wide sweep to the left, is called Flims; on every side are murmuring streams running to the Rhine. Before us lies the Flimser Lake, with its pale green water—



THE NEW BRIDGE OF REICHENAU.

a sunny idyl, where the herdsman lies dreaming in the rich grass, with his charges pasturing lazily beside him. But the river lies away to the right; we can hear the sound of its ripple coming over the summit of the wood, whilst now and then an island covered with trees rises out of the stream, or the ruins of a fallen castle look down on us from the heights.

And now the landscape again begins to change. We no longer wander through the open valley, shaded by hazel and maple boughs, but a dark pine wood environs us. We are near the mouth of the Lower Rhine, and the back-flow of its waters reaches far up the other

stream. The noise of the waves grows louder, and from out the surrounding verdure peeps a castle with proud battlements. Pressing on, the waters reach the two bridges of Reichenau, the first of which, a quaint wooden structure, from which wheels and footsteps echo like



CITY GATE OF ILANZ.

thunder, spans the Upper Rhine only; whilst the second lies farther down, where the two streams have already joined: the one light, green, and clear—for its course was serene; the other with a darker tide—for its path, the *Via Mala*, was one of strife and storm. But now it is over; they meet and recognise each other; the world has but one Rhine.

Ems, which we reach just beyond Reichenau, is associated with a somewhat rare deed of heroism. In March, 1799, Massena took possession of the Lucienstiege Pass, which was regarded as the single stronghold of the Grisons, and the exasperation at this misfortune was increased by the insolence of the conquerors. The feeling of revolt spread like lightning through the whole valley of the Upper Rhine, until at Ems it came to an open conflict. There the French had placed their guns in a strong fortified position, and all idea of capturing them seemed so hopeless that men shrank from the attempt. A woman, however, effected that which daunted the stronger sex. Anna Maria



EPISODE IN THE REVOLT AT EMS, 1799.

Buhler, a girl of twenty-one years of age, placed herself at the head of the besiegers, advanced on the French, and took the first piece. With Herculean strength she seized the horses by their bridles, and with a cudgel unhorsed the young officer who had command of the battery. This example took effect, and almost the whole of the French artillery was destroyed.

Thus at the very source of the Rhine stands that gloomy word War, and we become more and more familiar with it the farther the river's course leads through the broad plain; indeed, we are reminded of the fairy tale where the good fairies all surrounded the cradle of

the infant-king, and each laid in it her gift; but a wicked fairy also



MARKET-PLACE OF CHUR.

appeared, and added a curse. So, as the course of the Rhine extends

a hundred blessings of greatness and renown are presented to our view; but that curse, namely, War, which Fate laid also in its cradle, is constantly appearing before us as a dreadful reality.



THE TAMINA, NEAR RAGATZ.

Just beyond Ems is Chur, the capital of the canton of the Grisons, a "grey," weather-beaten mountain town. We see before us old Roman towers with enigmatical names, a church that has stood for more than a thousand years, narrow streets over whose stony pavements the heavy mail rumbles, and, towering over all is the lofty Kalanda. Foreign sounds greet our ears on every side, for here is the centre where all the roads of the Grisons meet, here is the gathering-point of all that immense traffic which goes over the Splügen and St. Bernard passes to the south.

The history of the town is as gloomy as its walls, which in the time of the Romans bore the name of *Curia Rhetorum*. The Emperor Constantine set up his winter quarters here, which first led to the enlarging of the city; and here, as early as 451, Christianity was established. The Bishop's Palace stands high, and, together with the Cathedral and the buildings belonging to it, has almost the appearance of a bold fortress. In the quarter of the town which

surrounds this priestly stronghold the Catholics still preponderate. In the lower town—which is rich in original architecture, in pointed gables and dark archways—active, arduous life abounds, and the houses reach far into the valley, out of which the river Plessur rushes to the Rhine. The population, which two hundred years ago was exclusively Roman, the town being called not Chur, but Quera, is now considerably changed, and a large industrial trade is carried on, though sometimes it may be thought that the stubbornness of the soil is reflected, as it were, in the character of its people. This may readily be accounted for, as a national character which springs out of free unmolested action forms itself differently from one which is the outburst of oppression.

Beyond Chur we meet as before with witnesses of the period of national tyranny : lonely castles, whose very names announce the hardness and insolence which dwelt in them—Krottenstein, Haldenstein, Leichtenstein—frown on us as we quietly follow our path along the valley, thinking here of a song, there of a beautiful maiden who once looked down from those balconies. Passing on, however, we soon find ourselves in quite a different scene, and with quite a change of thought. We are at the baths of Ragatz.



BATH-HOUSE OF PFAFFERS.

The warm spring which rises at Pfaffers, and whose water is conveyed in iron pipes for nearly half a mile to Ragatz, was discovered by a huntsman about the middle of the thirteenth century. It belonged to the renowned order of Benedictines, who were enthroned high up on the mountain in one of the strongest and oldest abbeys in the kingdom. For a long time the spring was enclosed in a little frail hut, similar to those depicted as bath-houses in the Middle Ages, and

the sick crowded to it from all quarters to be healed. About a hundred and fifty years ago the abbot raised a new building in the expansive style peculiar to the time, and especially popular with the



RAGATZ.

cloister. Now, however, that the whole institution is the property of the State, gigantic palaces stand in the usual splendour of the modern Spa, attracting the rheumatic of all nations.

But there is, beside this outward comfort, a beauty of Nature, which often silently exerts its healing power. The Flascherberg,



VADUZ.

covered here and there with dark woods amidst cloven rocks, looks down into the valley through which the Rhine rushes hastily; and above the rock, the snowy summit of the Falknis shines with silver brightness. That deep cutting over which the road leads to

Bregenz, fortified with a strong bulwark, opposite the imperial frontier,

is the St. Luciensteig ; the two castles whose ruins peep down from among the bushes are Freudenberg and Nidberg.

If Ragatz with all its splendour makes a delightful impression on us, the grandeur which we meet with in its wildest form as soon as we have passed Pfaffers does so still more. Here the Tamina, which falls into the Rhine at Ragatz, has worn itself a path through an awful ravine ; and *here*—not outside, in the smiling landscape—lies the secret of the old healing spring. Dark walls of rock which rise precipitously on either side confine the rushing torrent, and have an inexpressibly gloomy appearance, even at summer noon. The narrow overhanging path, washed by the restless flood, clings painfully to the left. In about three-quarters of an hour we reach the bath-house which the monks have erected here—a long dark building in whose passages the rays of the sun fall but sparsely. There is accommodation here for more than three hundred guests, for it was the only asylum for strangers before Ragatz had developed into a bathing-place.

If we continue to go northwards, we soon reach—at Sargans—the place where, in pre-historic times, there lay a diverging point of the Rhine. For, as many geologists maintain, the course of the river did not originally lead it to Lake Constance, but turned left to Wallenstadt and Zurich, where fewer obstacles lay in its path. This opinion is founded from observations of numerous marks in the rocks, by which the old river-bed may still be identified ; and the watershed between Lake Constance and the Lake of Zurich is, at the present time, so low that it is not difficult to believe this supposition. In the fearful inundation of 1618, as the chronicles tell us, the water level of the Rhine had already risen so high that it was almost feared that the river would break away a second time to Lake Wallenstadt.

The whole valley which we now pass through, as far as the huge basin of Lake Constance, is called, *par excellence*, the Rhine Valley. The proud castle of Werdenberg reminds us of the lords who governed it. The tower hangs, like an eyrie, high up on the rock ; and here lived the old counts, as quarrelsome and as fond of plundering as the Montforts from whom they sprang. Now, indeed, they have slept for many long years in their stone coffins, but formerly their banners floated proudly on the battlements. The one over Werdenberg was black, that over Sargons was white, and those of Vorarlberg and Swabia were red. How strange that the colours of the mightiest race that ever ruled on the banks of the young Rhine should compose the

banner which, hundreds of years later, set free the stream, and now waves from every steamer that plies from the Rhine to the sea!

But, we are reminded as our feet tread its soil, the great kingdom has forgotten one little spot, and that is the little land of Leichtenstein. For half a century it was the Benjamin of the holy German Confederation, and now, though that good body is dead, no one has adopted the blooming orphan. The five-and-fifty soldiers stand at peace, the faithful subjects live without a state under the Castle of Vaduz, with few cares and few taxes, whilst the father of the country tarries in his Austrian possessions. *Vallis dulcis*—that is the fragrant root from which the name of Vaduz springs.

Very soon we, too, pass over into Austria, indications of which may already be observed in the dark yellow posts before which the



RHEINECK.

grumbling tollman stands, with a pipe in his mouth and paper florins in his pocket.

As we approach Lake Constance the valley grows broader; the mountains recede noticeably, and in the place of wild beauty striving against cultivation, we have lavish fertility. It is not improbable that, as Strabo relates, in his time the whole Rhine Valley was covered with marshes, between which the stream ran in its deep bed. The land owes its fertility to the deposit of mud which was left behind on hill and valley. Vines were planted in the Rhine Valley as early as 918, and the market towns scattered at distances in the valley were soon among the most charming places of South Germany. It is true that fire and drought, endless war and discord, intruded amongst these plenteous blessings; but they could only destroy what was created, and not the creative power which is here specially

peculiar to Nature. She gave her gifts willingly, with a full, indeed prodigal, hand: the fields in the valley were covered with heavy crops, and over the hills the vine clambered, until, indeed, it became almost unvalued from its very abundance. The time of the vintage was appointed by the common council, and also the price of the wine, which even at the beginning of our own century was restricted to seven kreutzers the measure. The supply was indeed almost inexhaustible, and the proximity of the Rhine made it impossible to dig cellars which would remain free from water. A great portion of the harvest therefore had to be disposed of abroad, especially in the frontier land of Appenzell, which gave in exchange the produce of its cattle. Boats plied to and fro over the stream, and in quite early times the markets which were held by imperial privilege in the Rhine Valley obtained a fine trade.

It was natural that so much wealth and prosperity should strengthen the courage and the self-consciousness of the citizens; and indeed they needed all their courage, for at one time they had to defend themselves against a governor who cruelly oppressed the people, and at another against insolent neighbours who broke over their frontier in company with a foreign power. Then came the Reformation, whose mighty influence was felt even in the most distant valleys. In the middle of the winter of 1528 the people of the Rhine Valley were called upon to say which religion each man would adopt; the alarm-bells were rung, and the new teaching made a triumphal entry to their sound. In the meantime the conflict became more fierce, and the strife of minds became the strife of arms, when the Thirty Years' War broke out in full blaze even in the provinces of the Rhine Valley.

The last great stronghold, which stood commandingly at the exit of the valley, was Rheineck—a fortress, the possession of which was contested even in the time of Stauffen by the Bishop of Constance and the Abbot of St. Galle. Now, of the two castles, the one is levelled to the ground, and the vine grows luxuriantly on the hill where it once stood; of the other, nothing but the ruins look down into the valley. But below, on the Rhine—which at this place first becomes navigable for large vessels—the little town lies strong and well built. It has a fine hall of commerce for its brisk trade, especially in timber, which is floated down from Chur in rafts.

The proximity of the mouth of the river is announced by the depression of the banks, which are covered with thick sedge; barely

a mile more, and the noblest of rivers vanishes from our sight, and the blue shimmering surface of Lake Constance lies before us. The stormy history of the upheaval of this lovely lake is thousands of years old, but its smiling mirror ever greets us with the sparkle of eternal youth.



FERRY OVER THE RHINE AT RUTHI.



ARMS OF THE CITY OF CONSTANCE.

CHAPTER II.

LAKE CONSTANCE.

STANDING on the banks of Lake Constance we feel that we have before us the most beautiful lake which Germany possesses. The snow-capt mountains of Switzerland tower around; on one side is the mighty Säntis, on the other is the Kurfürsten chain, with its cloven summits. Cheerful towns stand on the shore, and the breeze carries the sound of morning bells over the blue surface. What wealth of colour gratifies our eyes, what a delicious, refreshing air fans us as we gaze over the strand where yonder boat is tossing! The water glistens like an emerald with the sun shining through it. Of all the German lakes no other offers so great a variety of sounds: on its shores at times we hear the tender song of the wavelets, and at another the roaring howl of the hurricane; and the painter will find from rosy twilight to stormy midnight as great a variety of colours and tints here as he can possibly desire. In these waters marvellous beauty is connected to a frightful power such as Nature only, and not man, can combine, and herein lies the unknown fascination which Lake Constance, in common with all great lakes, exercises over us.

Lakes, like the bosom of mountains, are the secret working-places of Nature. Here, where no human eye can penetrate, inestimable blessing and utter desolation seem to flow in a way which we can

neither understand nor control; at times the lake rises in a glassy



OLD BREGENZ, OR BRIGANTIUM.

flood nearly a foot over the banks, and then hastily recedes; often a

great volume of water is pressed into the small northern arm, till the



A GLIMPSE OF BREGENZ.

moist south wind breaks over the mountain and throws it back into

the broad open basin. Then the flood is stirred to its very depths, no boat is safe upon it, and even the strongest steamer scarcely dares leave the harbour! In this way it is swayed by the warm wind which blows over the mountains in the spring and autumn, and when winter comes the frost lays the waves with its icy breath till they remain quiet and motionless, as if they had been wrapt in sleep. The effect on a wild December night, when the imprisoned flood knocks at its dungeon door and forces it, so that the ice bursts from one bank to the other with a deafening roar, when once heard is never to be forgotten. The lower lake freezes annually, but the whole surface is so rarely covered, that the years when such an event has happened are historical. An example of this phenomenon



LINDAU.

occurred in 1695, when a great shooting festival was held on the ice, and passed off merrily. But figures only can give a correct idea of its size and the scope which it offers to the elements, so they also must have a place here. The circumference of the lake is more than a hundred miles, and its length about forty. If we add to this its enormous depth, it will be at once felt what a colossal volume of water this huge basin contains.

Through the midst of this mass of water the Rhine flows invisibly. Nature has taken it once more into her quiet, hidden sanctuary, as a mother takes her wayward boy into her silent chamber, from which he emerges grave and moved, with his whole character changed. Such an hour of quiet lies here. The lake is the secret chamber where the change in its inmost being is completed, and when the

stream has once more left the lake, the Rhine has started on a noble, active, dignified life, the wildness and danger of youth being for ever left behind.

It is lost to sight, but though we do not see it we still feel its tide, and we are conscious of the Rhine current running through the water of the lake. - The colour of the shore is a yellow green, such as the old legends describe the banks of the Rhine, and yonder, in the waveless tide, we feel a slight heaving motion, which is the heart-throb of the great stream running through the depths below.

The lake is the boundary of many countries—Austria, Bavaria, Wurtemberg, Baden, and Switzerland, all have a share and touch the water of this inland sea. It is a gem too costly for the possession of a single kingdom, and five countries with dark wood and golden grain form the setting for this glittering jewel.



ARMS OF LINDAU.

The old Romans were the first who came to contest the dominion of the Rhætians, and the first town that adorned the shore was Bregenz. Both Strabo and Pliny knew it under the name of Brigantium, by which name the lake also was distinguished; its present designation is of much more recent date. In the finest bay in the lake stood the old castle of Brigantium, all wild and desolate

but strong and well protected, and a prosperous town grew up under its shelter.

But its prosperity did not last long; fresh races came and were in their turn superseded by others, until at last the first missionaries came over from Ireland and introduced gentler manners. They were St. Gallus and Columba; they also first set foot in the south-eastern part of the country, where the towns of Bregenz and Lindau now stand; here lay the key for the civilisation of the whole district.

We will begin our description at Lindau, whose youthful image presents itself to us in these later days in its beautiful name. At the present time, when commerce has constructed iron roads everywhere, and made firm land even where nature thought fit to place water, we

scarcely remark that Lindau stands in the middle of an island, for the railway carries us into the very heart of the town. But at the time when our ancestors gave the place its name, the green island was washed all round by the blue waters, and no bridge led over from the mainland to the sunny meadows where the wind played among the old lindens.

Long before Rudolf of Hapsburg mounted the throne the town had become a free city, and its situation being accessible, commerce and traffic increased unusually fast.

The Thirty Years' War was the first turning-point in the fate of the town. In order to keep off war, it was fortified and surrounded by strong outworks, but these precautions only invited the attacks of the enemy. The wrathful General Wrangel threw thousands of shot into the beleaguered town, which was defended by the Imperialists ; and though he retreated, followed by the jeers of the citizens, without having accomplished his aim, their welfare was impaired for centuries. The population dwindled as the wealth disappeared, and want greatly helped on the downfall, when the town fell into the hands of the Bavarians in 1806.

After these disasters every possible effort was made to raise its fortunes again ; streets and gardens were laid out, and the varied forms of modern progress were quickly fitted into the frame of the antique picturesque Bastions, part of which is still preserved. The most important points of the modern town are naturally the railway, which runs from the mainland to the island over a massive viaduct, and the harbour, which is now the finest on the lake. But the greatest increase of prosperity has been in the lake traffic, for there are now more than twenty-five steamers used in the service.

Everywhere we feel the action of progress, but many traces remain of those old primitive days when the canoes of the Alemanni crossed over from the mainland. The so-called "Heathen Wall" is supposed to be a fragment of the gigantic watchtower which Tiberius erected here ; the church of St. Peter, which is used at the present time as a granary, is a memorial of the Carolingian period ; and the Town Hall illustrates the beautiful style of the old imperial town. The arms of Lindau are still a linden on a white field, and the most beautiful point in the neighbourhood, the Lindenhof, preserves the idea of the verdant origin of its title.

Bregenz is the neighbouring town to Lindau, and although the boundary of two great empires parts them, they are united by nature, whose divisions are not those of man.

The soft blue bank of the lake bends crescent-wise, and the town rises towards the mountains in light terraces, overshadowed by the lofty Pfänders and the Gebhardsberg, with its little glistening church. Old forests of beech and fir lie around, though many a gap has been



ROAD TO THE GEBHARDSBERG.

made by the axe, which, unfortunately, now does not simply thin, but too often devastates. Mountain town and coast town are here united. The oldest part is that which lies upon a hill sloping gently on three sides. The modern busy Bregenz stands below, on the

harbour and on the railroad. This is a striking proof how social development follows historical development. Formerly the existence of the town depended on protection, now it depends on traffic.

It is true that beauty is sometimes lost sight of, and in the erection of barracks and huge storehouses architecture sinks from the domain of Art to an arithmetical calculation. So many square feet, and so many rooms, must be provided at so much rent. These considerations are rarely compatible with the architectural genius of the present day.

Bregenz is at the extreme point of the long blue upper lake. It is only when the air is exceptionally clear that we can see the minster tower of Constance looming in the far distance. That is the



FRIEDRICHSHAFEN.

goal to which the steamer is now bearing us, but on either side, on the German bank as well as on the Swiss, we see many agreeable halting-places and many pleasant, snug retreats.

Over yonder on the left bank, Rorschach and Romanshorn have become the centre of traffic, and between them the little town of Arbon lies on a narrow peninsula. It was one of the most select points on the lake, and was fortified by the Romans, the leader of the cohorts dwelling there in a strong castle.

The summer retreat of the Court of Wurtemberg is Friedrichshafen, lying a few miles distant, with its fine landing-place, its lofty lighthouse, and its broad quay, where the bustling, chattering Swabian

life goes on. Lofty lime-trees shade the entrance to the castle, and the garden with its fragrant flower-beds spreads round it on all sides, whilst the flag on the summit of the building flaunts in the breeze. This charming town did not always bear the name which it now



MEERSBURG.

possesses. It came into existence in the present century, after the old monastic settlement of Hofen was broken up and united to the town of Buchhorn.

The little town of Meersburg was founded in the reign of King Dagobert. It was here that the princely ecclesiastics from Constance

dreamed away the golden summer in times of peace, and entrenched



CONSTANCE.

themselves and their treasures in times of war. The steep position

and antique colouring of Meersburg give it the appearance of a strongly fortified little town, and this impression is naturally greatly increased by the appearance of the two castles which overtop the whole.

At the beginning of the present century the district looked very waste and desolate: the walls of the old castle stood dreary and dismantled; the bishopric was abolished, its property secularised, and the town itself passed to the government of Baden.

The history of Meersburg is closely connected with that of Constance, and the road also is near at hand which brings us within reach of the proud old episcopal town. Constance forms in one sense



PORTRAIT OF JOHN HUSS.

the keystone of the upper lake, for here the great basin is divided into two slender arms, one of which is named after the town of Ueberlingen, and the other is called the Lower Lake, or the Zellersee. In these arms are the two beautiful islands of Mainau and Reichenau, on which we will land as soon as we have finished our walk through Constance. The history of this town has been similar to that of Lindau and many other places of the old empire; its population and its importance to the world at large rapidly retrograded, and instead of fulfilling a great historical mission, it was called upon simply to form the centre of a narrow, modest circle.

Its nature and its merits must be measured accordingly, though it will be acknowledged that of this class of town Constance stands in

the foremost rank. Its inhabitants have retrieved in intellectual freedom the position which its residents formerly held, when the renowned council crowned its deeds with the death of the great Huss, instead of with the purifying of the church.

The origin of the town reaches as far back as the wars of the Emperor Constantine with the Alemanni, and the colossal sub-structure of the castle was discovered during the Thirty Years' War, when the Swedes were digging their trenches. Its prosperity, and consequently its importance for the great empire, began early, for nearly all the German princes down to the time of the Staufens passed through its gates and rewarded its hospitality with rich honours. When Charlemagne went to Rome in order to receive his imperial crown, he rested in Constance with Hildegard; and the German kings very often spent Christmas or Easter here. Brilliant regal assemblies were held when the nobles of the kingdom gathered round their chief. It was in Constance also that the ambassadors from Milan appeared before Barbarossa when he received the golden key which the Italian states sent him as a token of their submission.

All the splendour, however, of this last event vanishes before the spectacle of sensual and sinful ostentation which is known by the name of the Holy Council of Constance. This was held in the year 1414, at a period when the wild, devastating spirit of arrogance, of indolence, and immorality, had penetrated the great structure of the Romish Church. Love songs resounded through the cloister, and quarrels of the reverend inmates with their neighbours were even at times fought out in the open streets. At the head of these wild practices were three rival Popes—namely, John XXIII, Benedict XIII., and Gregory XII., who in turn made war upon each other. No one knew any longer who was the real head of the Church, but those who suffered most were the men whose beliefs were honest.

The Council of Constance was summoned in order to amend this state of things, and to reform the Church throughout its entire constitution. In this way the little town became for four years the central point of European history.

To turn from these considerations of outward splendour, how did it fare with the great duties which this assembly had been summoned to fulfil, and with those reforms which Christendom so sorely needed? What did the Council of Constance do for the development of history and for the salvation of the human race? Nothing, and less than nothing! For when this question is asked, the splendour that was

paraded there sinks at once into foul ignominy, and we are confronted, not with a deed of glory, but with a ghastly crime. It was, naturally, much easier to condemn heretics than to endanger the safety of the existing Church; the Council found, therefore, their most pressing duty to be that of vengeance. The support which the doctrines of John Huss had met with in Bohemia had for a long time roused the hatred of the Romanists, so the renowned teacher was summoned from Prague to Constance, in order to defend himself before the Assembly. Sigismund took the precaution of giving him a guarantee of safe



THE COUNCIL-HOUSE AT CONSTANCE.

conduct, and had promised to protect his life. The emperor however broke his word, as the pope had done before, for he was easily persuaded that no man was bound to keep faith with a "heretic." Huss mounted the scaffold with stoical calmness. He did not resist, nor did he beg for mercy, but all along the road to the stake prayed aloud that God would forgive his enemies; and while the flames played round him he praised God and sang till the smoke stifled his voice, and hid his mutilated form. Thus died "the heretic," and the Church whose edifice rests on love to one's neighbour had burdened itself with a fresh and a horrible crime.

Constance having become the seat of a bishopric as early as 553, the city grew rich in consequence, and a succession of remarkable men who laboured there added much to its renown. The greater proportion of the inhabitants are Catholic. The impression left from the days of the great assembly sunk so deep, that the citizens at that time rushed with open arms to meet the Reformation, and the bishop left the city. The Lutheran opinions became daily more open and decided, and when the town immediately repudiated the "Interim" which Charles V. laid upon it, open strife broke out. One of those wars followed in which the self-respect of the citizens sets itself with the courage of despair in opposition to the superior strength of their rulers. The soldiers of the city encountered the Spanish infantry, which the emperor sent against them, on the Rhine bridge; but after a bloody fray the imperial troops obtained the upper hand. It was



MAINAU.

indeed a Pyrrhus-like victory, for the emperor repaid with care the heroism of his enemies, and made the city, which had formerly been a free town, part of Austria. All Protestants were obliged to flee, and their property was confiscated.

Constance had again to suffer the calamities of war when the Swedes sat down before its gates. On this occasion Field-Marshal Horn stormed the walls three times, but the resolute defence of the inhabitants forced him to retire. After this, quieter times came. Commerce and industry began slowly to flourish once more, and Nature unconcernedly brought forth her golden treasures. A permanent change, however, had been wrought, for the great free city has become a quiet, homely, provincial town, and only one thing still reminds us of the past: this is a disposition to freedom which the town proves in every way, and which it especially attests in its ecclesiastical government. Many noble hands were held out to the

people with offers of assistance in their time of effort; notably those of Joseph II. and the great Wessenberg, who, when Bishop of Constance, raised for himself an imperishable monument by his humanity and his cultivation of art and learning.



“HEATHEN HOLES” AT UEBERLINGEN.

We have still to mention the two large islands, which, like Lindau, were in early times distinguished as meadows or pastures. One was named, from its wealth, Reichenau; the other, from its beautiful May breeze, Mainau. For a long time both belonged to the same owners.

Mainau was for many generations a subordinate property of the great



STEIN ON THE RHINE.

abbey on the Lower Lake, till the abbot himself gave it away. It

then came at second-hand to the German order, who possessed it till 1806. The wide, princely house of this order—a mixture of castle and cloister—stood with its great wings on the high plateau of the island. In the long galleries and handsome rooms were hung the banners of the commanders, and in the chapel the consecrated bell sounded, sending its peaceful music far over the lake; while above glistened Sântis, and in the hazy distance the towers of Old Bregenz could be distinguished.

In the villages at the end of the Ueberlinger Lake there are some dark caverns which are called "Heathen Holes." They are narrow chambers hewn in the rock, and are thought by many people to have been a kind of catacomb, and to have served the early Christians as



THE CASTLE OF HOHENTWIEL.

hiding-places. Others take them to be Roman graves, dating back as far as the times of the wars with the Alemanni.

On the shore are seen the ruins of the old Scopula-Burg, where the monks entrenched themselves in times of danger. All along the edge of the lake little white-looking towns and villages rise before us, Iznang and Horn, Steckhorn to the south and St. Rudolf's Cell to the north. But presently the neighbourhood changes; a peculiar contest between land and water begins, and the bottom of the lake presses up close to the shallow surface. It is preparing an outlet for the Rhine, for between the mainland and Reichenau it is so shallow that in the height of summer it is almost possible to walk across dryshod.

We are now in Switzerland; the great castle which we see yonder, where the Rhine flows from the Upper to the Lower Lake, is called Gottlieben. The poet has rightly imagined that those square towers, which look so grey and sad, were built by Melancholy, and that they have received only sad guests. The Bishop of Constance retired here, in anger, before the hatred of the Emperor Frederick II.; here John Huss lay imprisoned before he was led to the stake; and here the profligate Pope John was kept in custody when he was captured at a wrestling-match, disguised as a messenger. Even the last hand which attempted to revive and adorn the old castle was without a blessing: it was the hand of the third Buonaparte—Louis Napoleon—who wished to restore the building in the Gothic style.

The place where all constraint is completely thrown off, and where the great stream reigns once more free and independent, is called Stein on the Rhine, a little town which claims a Merovingian origin. Formerly it had walls and trenches, and it had need to be ever watchful of its freedom, for not only did the stronghold of the Lords of Klingen tower above it, but many a quarrelsome neighbour lay ready outside its ramparts.

Near the little town of Singen lies the Castle of Hohentwiel. This beautiful ruin stands like a watchtower over the blue lake and river outlet. The numerous Roman antiquities which have been found there lead to the inference that the legions of Tiberius had found out this beautiful spot. The real fortress is surrounded by ruined bastions, ditches, and walls. Though everything is broken and fallen, there is still an appearance of strength which neither time nor foe has been able to destroy. This castle has, indeed, been associated with suffering to many; for, among the purposes which it has been made to serve in the course of ages, is one which is terrible enough. It has been a prison, and within its walls men such as the noble Moser have languished. Many who had entered it with golden locks have left it, if they have ever again passed its portal, with hair white as snow. During the wars which disturbed Europe at the beginning of this century, Napoleon Buonaparte reduced the stronghold to ruins.



HANS HOLBEIN.

CHAPTER III.

BASLE.

THE Rhine has left Lake Constance, and has emerged once more on its course. It has still the vivid impetuous character of youth, but may be said to resemble a youth earnestly striving towards a great future. Such is the character of its course from Stein to Basle.

Only once, not far from its outlet, there comes a critical moment, an outbreak of its old passion. This occurs at the Rhinefall at Schaffhausen, where a gigantic bank of rock, over three hundred feet wide, stretches itself right across the stream; it is nearly eighty-five feet high, and was formerly still higher, as may be seen from the columns which rise out of the whirlpool. Nature has thrown up this fortification to obstruct the path of the lordly stream, and here must the Rhine descend. It is a leap for life, but with a shout of joy it extricates itself from the seething depths into which it falls; and the liberated waters flow on again gleefully through forest and mead.

The Rhinefall is seen to the greatest advantage on approaching it from Neuhausen, for then the picture of the splendid cataract confronts us set in a framework of green woods. On the right bank, the Schweitzerhof stands like a palace, with its showy façade; the fashionable world crowds the wide terraces, and the high windows

glitter in the sun. There is a short way to the shore by a steep flight of steps, but the more convenient approach to it is by a gravelled path which winds through the park. The stream has washed out a little harbour where the blue-green water is as clear as crystal, and here a little boat receives us and will carry us over to the other bank. On that side also there is a steep hill; the rocks rise full of crevices moistened with spray, and overgrown with green bushes which cling



VIEW OF SCHAFFHAUSEN.

to every cranny. On the hill the Castle of Lauffen stands, with its indented gables and battlements, reminding us, with its straggling outbuildings, of an old fortress. The magnificent spectacle of the waterfall presents itself before us in sublime beauty; mountains of foam are heaved and tossed and torn until they are shattered into myriad drops of spray.

The Rhinefall and Schaffhausen are generally described as one geographical object, but this is not at all the case, for they lie nearly

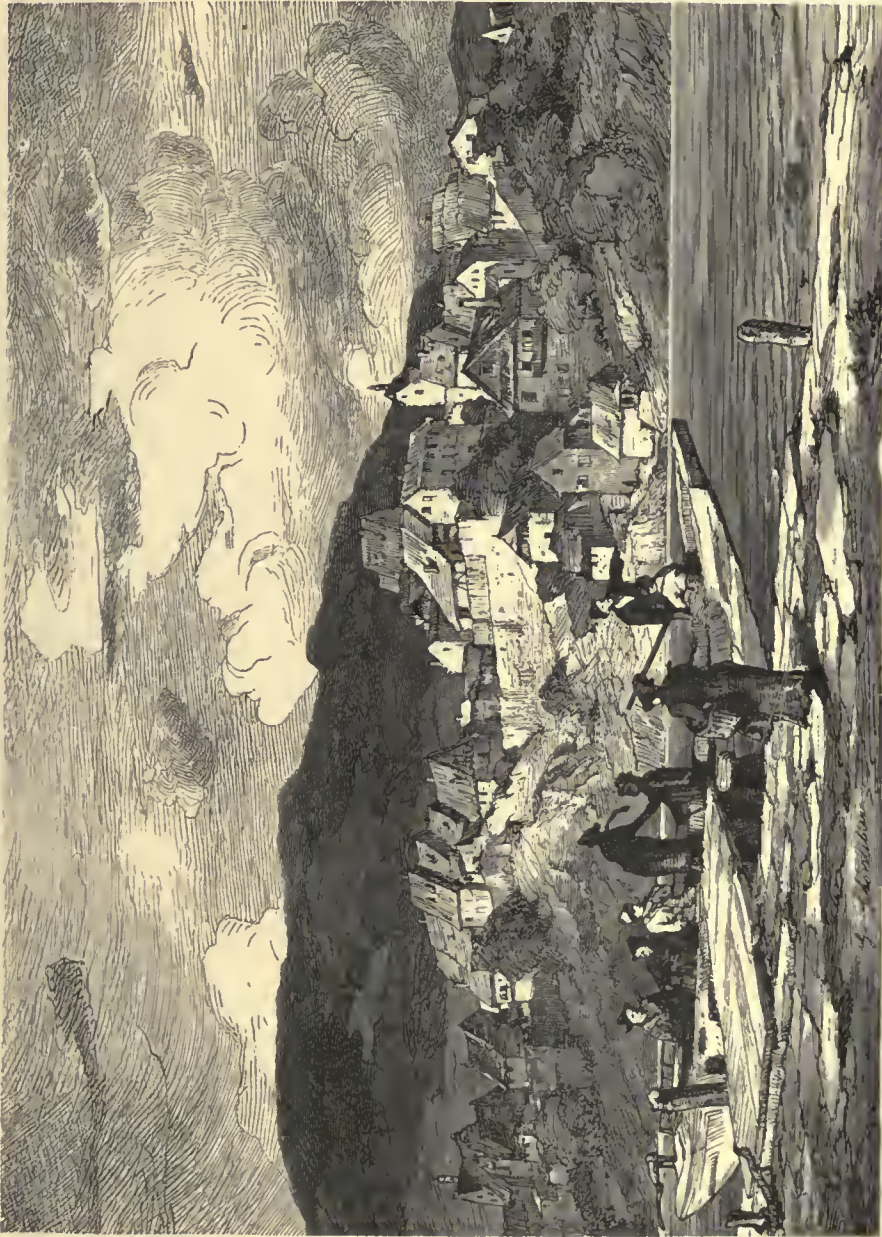
a league apart. When we have sufficiently admired the Fall we turn



SCHAFFHAUSEN FALLS.

our gaze back to the tidy antique little town, whose gabled roofs and arched doorways promise hospitable entertainment. Schaffhausen

itself is but small, and lies straggling along the bank of the Rhine, but the style of the buildings, as well as the whole character of the town,



WALDSHUT.

show the substantial independence of the citizens to have reached a high stage of development. The old citadel of Munoth frowns down

from the heights with its impenetrable walls, and the towers of the venerable cathedral have become grey with age. Its bells, as is well known, bear the inscription which Schiller prefixed to his incomparable poem :—*Vivos voco, mortuos plango, fulgura frango.*

Leaving Schaffhausen, in a short time we enter the district of the so-called "Forest Towns," which for centuries belonged to the house of Hapsburg. The first of them is called Waldshut, a name having precisely the same signification as that of *Custodia Silvæ*, which it bore a thousand years ago. In those days what is now a town consisted only of a solitary forest-house standing in the pine-covered wilderness.

Near this place the Aar runs into the Rhine. It is a wild mountain stream which descends nearly seven thousand feet from the Grimsel, and in its rapid course collects all the watery treasures of the Bernese highlands in order to offer them in homage to the Rhine.

The landscape through which we now pass is covered with forest, high beeches stand on either side, and the lovely stream glides almost hidden under the branches. The waters are as blue as the sky above, and so clear that the sun pierces to the gravel on the bed beneath. Only a smoking kiln or a floating raft reminds us of the hand of man.

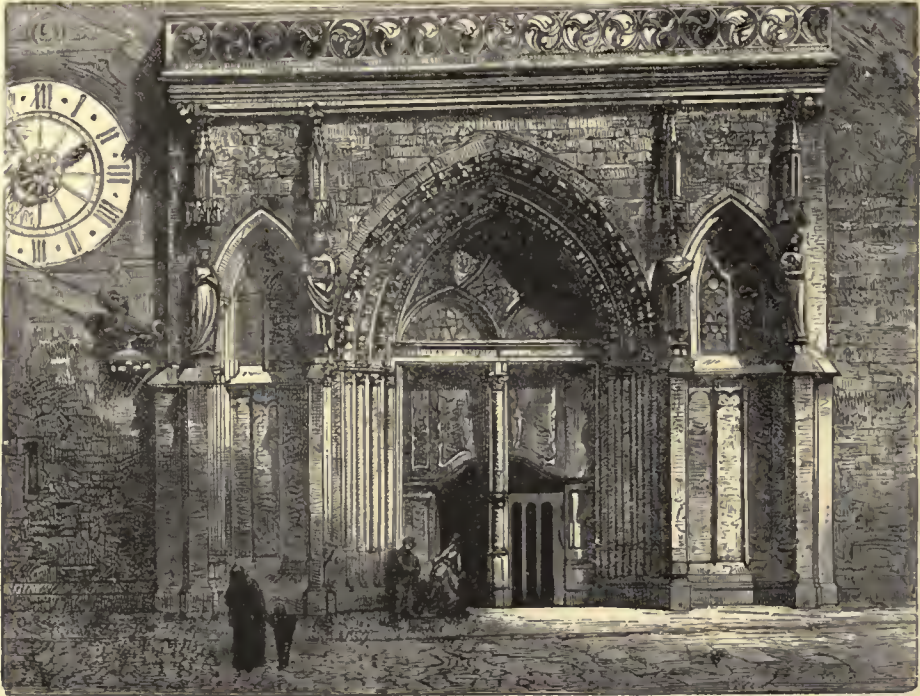
Yonder is Lauffenburg. The change in the landscape is startling; a sharp turn of the stream, which brings out the full force of the current, lies suddenly before our eyes—the broken rocks draw together, narrow and rugged, and between them the river wearily beats out its way. The water eddies and splashes round the deeply embedded boulders, the white foam crests the points, and many of them are already so washed away that it seems as though every hour they must crash together.

This is a last relic of the river's stormy youth, it is a weak echo of that great feat which the Rhine performed at Schaffhausen; and we recognise it in its present name, for these rapids are called "the Lauffen." If it is required for ships to go farther they are let down by ropes; but it is rarely that any one attempts this perilous journey. It was attempted, however, by young Lord Montague, who was drowned in the river on the same day that his ancestral home in England was destroyed by fire. Lauffenburg has a dull, almost gloomy, character. The weatherbeaten houses, which stand high up on the narrow bank, look as though they had grown up out of the splintered rocks. The front is turned away from the stream, and the grey wall at the back is enlivened with but few windows.



LAUFFENBURG.

The town stands somewhat peculiarly. Below it is the roaring whirlpool, the grey houses are perched on the rocks, and above them stretches a dark-green wooded hill, on the summit of which stand the walls of a castle. This castle has long been ruined and tenantless; only the old tower still stands in its ancient majesty; no banner waves from its walls, but a fir-tree which planted itself hundreds of years



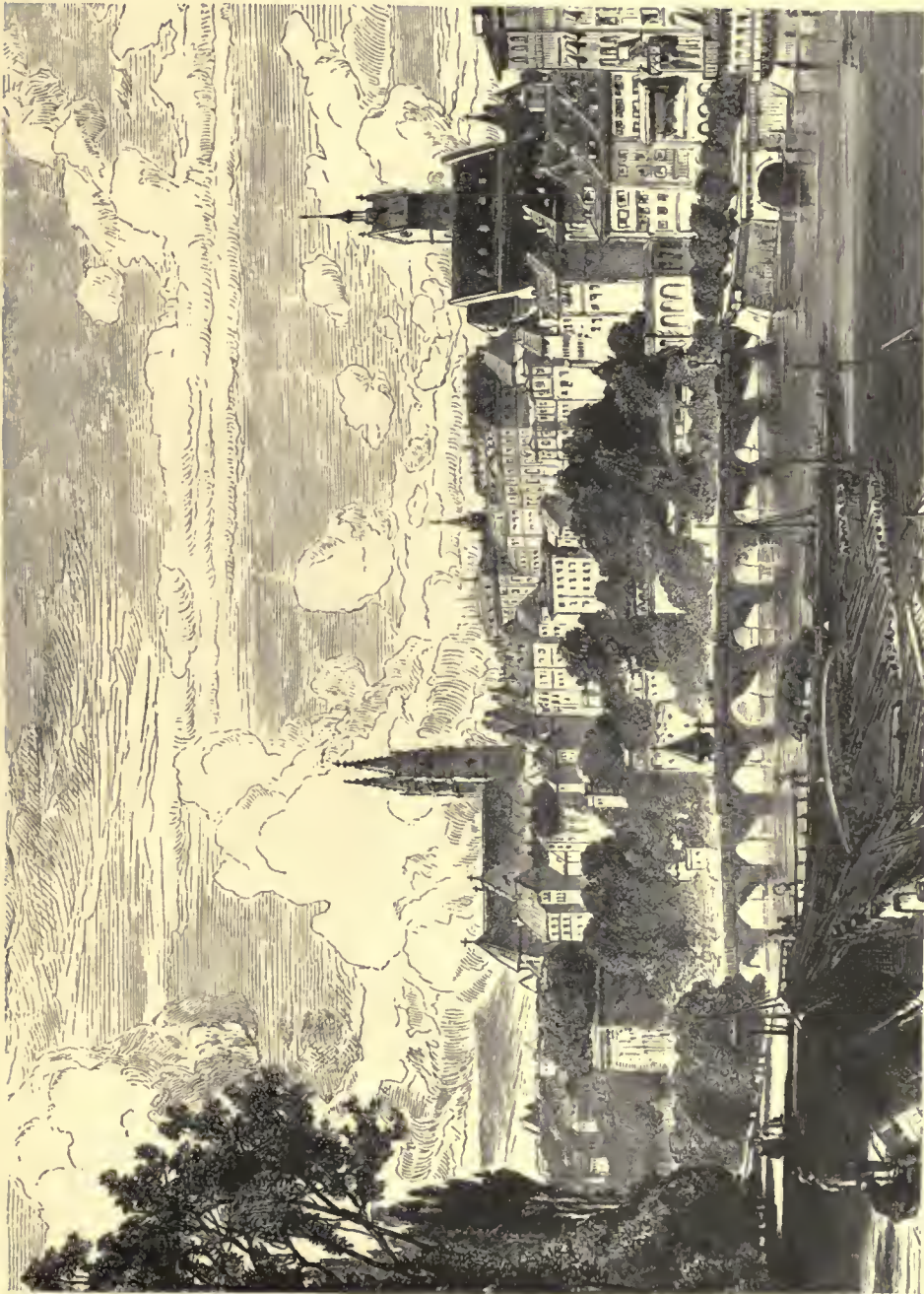
CATHEDRAL DOOR, BASLE.

ago among the battlements now stands like a symbol of the glory which has past.

Soon we reach the last two of the four "forest towns," Sackingen and Rheinfelden. The former, which is considered to be the oldest town of the neighbourhood, had a religious origin, having been founded by one of the missionaries who came over from Ireland at the beginning of the sixth century.

Rheinfelden, the last of the four forest towns, lies on Swiss territory. It has old weatherworn walls, gates, and towers. A long wooden bridge crosses the river, and in the stream there is that whirling eddy called "Höllenhacken."

But we must press on to Basle, the place which for many miles



BASLE.

around is the centre for all traffic. Thither the river hastens, and

thither all our present interests centre, for it is the first really important town on the Rhine.

We soon land beneath its walls; in the distance we see shining the dark tips of the Black Forest range, as well as those of the Jura and the Vosges, and in the broad valley which they enclose lies the



TOWN HALL, BASLE.

level land rich with golden grain and green vineyards. It is here that the Rhine takes its last decided turn to the north, towards Germany, to which henceforth all its splendour and all its renown belong.

The very first effect of Basle, as it lies on both sides of the river, is striking and varied. Nature and history, and not simply accident

and population, have formed it into a town. It could not help becoming what it has. There is every development of natural power, and the charm of this impression is increased by the antique historical character on which its present condition is based.

The Rhine was the great storehouse from which the town drew its wealth, and became what it was. It was the Rhine which carried



ERASMUS OF ROTTERDAM.

thousands of foreign guests and foreign treasures to Basle. A regular water traffic was established between Basle and Strasburg as early as the sixteenth century, when long caravans of merchants were still wearily dragging along the high-road. The paving of the streets began in 1417, and the wells were so numerous that Æneas Sylvius observed that whoever would count them must count the houses as well. The old Rhine town was always proud of its name, and the

bold struggles it made would vie with those of many a city in which princes raised their thrones. The basilisk, the well-known standard of the place, was as much feared and honoured as many a princely lion or imperial eagle.

The Romans recognised the strategical value of Basle for the rulers of the Upper Rhine, when they settled their colony at Augst (Augusta Rauracorum), the parent of the present town. It was from here that the Emperors Constantine and Julian endeavoured to keep down the rising power of the Alemanni, when it became but too apparent that the nations of Europe were slowly gathering into a flood wherewith to overwhelm the Roman countries, and to sweep the worn-out races of antiquity from the earth.

Every opposition to such a force was powerless, and Basle fell like other towns into that vast inheritance which the barbarians wrested from the hands of the dying Romans. Golden-haired Alemanni ruled here and far around in Alsace until the Franks came, and the struggle for power began afresh. Burgundy and Germany, bishop and burgesses (among whom various families had distinguished themselves even in Barbarossa's time) constantly contended for the mastery; and whenever the storm swept over Europe, the great town at the bend of the Rhine bore its part in it. The zealous monk, Bernhard of Clairvaux, preached the Crusade in the cathedral at Basle. Alexander III. hurled a thunderbolt of excommunication into the town because it remained true to the Emperor; but the citizens of Basle seized the Papal legate who proclaimed the interdict, and threw him into the Rhine. Civil and party contentions of all kinds have, at various times, inflamed the citizens; but their character for energy always led them triumphantly out of their dangers and difficulties, and the town remains in its flourishing condition at the present day. In 1356 a fearful earthquake occurred, and in 1348 a still more fearful plague raged among the people.

The first road which we take through Basle leads straight up to the Cathedral, which lies high up on one of the two hills where the earliest settlement was established. Nothing remains of the original building: of the second (which is often attributed to St. Henry, while at other times it is said to belong to the twelfth century) there is still to be seen the choir and the centre of the nave; all the rest was destroyed by that terrible earthquake that ruined castles and churches for miles round. But the Minster was soon opened again for worship, by the active influence of Bishop Senno of Münsingen,

though the building was not completed until the sixteenth century, when it exhibited that ingenious combination of various styles which assuredly has a charm of its own. The Cathedral thus restored became an edifice which, even in its present form, still has a great effect on every unprejudiced observer. Near the principal doorway are the figures of St. George and St. Martin on prancing horses, and next them the Emperor Henry and the Empress Kunigunde. On the northern side is the St. Gallus porch, which is rich in symbolical figures.

The effect of the interior is more striking than is suggested by the outside. The building is light and lofty, and the eye travels



MATTHEW MERIAN.

unobstructedly down the long space, which is terminated by a fine organ. That and the chancel, which rises gracefully, are the remarkable points of the Cathedral. The side-aisles are rich in monuments of various periods, many of them being memorials of entire epochs. A review of the whole pomp of the Imperial power of Germany, and of the prosperity of the Free Town, passes before our eyes as we gaze upon the tomb where Rudolph of Hapsburg laid his wife to rest. And who does not think of the brilliant rise of learning when he reads upon the stone: "Erasmus of Rotterdam"! In his time Basle reached its highest intellectual point. All branches of learning found distinguished representatives in the young colleges of the town, and near at hand the art of printing had its birth—an art by which in a

few generations the world was to be almost transformed. No feeling of jealousy checked the common efforts; in those days of intellectual power "you might have supposed," wrote Erasmus to his friend, "that all possessed but one heart and one soul."

Hans Holbein did for Art what Erasmus did for Learning. A great number of his finest pictures are collected in the Museum of the town, which, next to the Cathedral, is indeed its most important treasure. It was established only as far back as 1849, on the site of



WELL WITH THE PEASANT'S DANCE, BASLE.

the former Monastery of St. Augustine, for the purpose of collecting everything serviceable to the study of the Arts and Sciences. We should go far beyond the limits of our space were we to attempt the enumeration of the treasures which are collected here, or the description of their artistic and historical value; this work has been already done by abler hands. We will content ourselves with saying, that everyone who wishes to study Hans Holbein cannot omit Basle, and the town also reckons among its citizens one of his most renowned disciples.

But traces of the great masters are to be found not only within the walls of the Museum, but also in the open streets. The Well with the Peasant's Dance, designed by Holbein, still flows merrily; and, although the colours may be effaced by wind and weather, the

houses are still pointed out which have been adorned with frescoes from Hans Holbein's pencil. Had he not gone to England in 1526, Basle might perhaps have maintained a school of painting of European reputation.

At the end of the sixteenth century a man was born in Basle who, in another department of Art, may be said to have gained European renown. We refer to Matthew Merian, the illustrator, engraver, and publisher, who, in a set of works which are still much valued, set

before the cultivated readers of his time a description of countries and towns, much in the same way that we are endeavouring to do in these pages.

Among the specimens of architecture of past ages, the Town Hall deserves to be mentioned, with its statue of Munatius Plancus. The various city gates also should be examined.

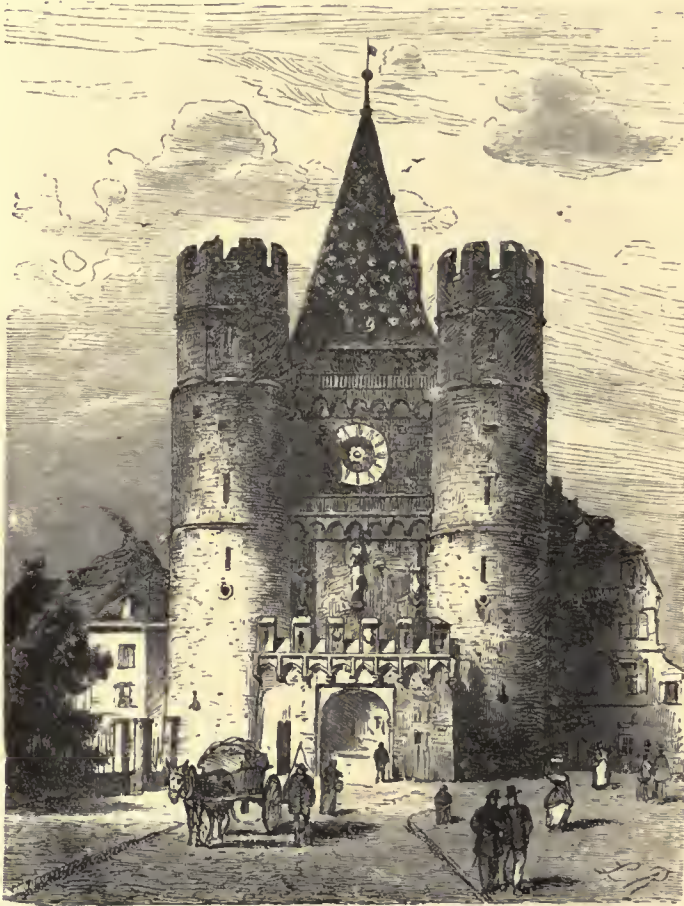


STATUE OF MUNATIUS PLANCUS.

The Spahlenthor is, without doubt, the most beautiful of the gates of Basle. A pointed top with coloured bricks covers the middle tower, which is adorned with three figures of saints, objects which were for a long time venerated in all Sundgau. The two side towers are round, and firmly enclose the indented gateway which

affords the only exit. The traffic is naturally the greatest in that quarter of the town lying near the Rhine, and it becomes more busy as we approach the long bridge which unites the two parts of the town, Great and Little Basle.

Thus we have sought to give a sketch of Basle in a few lines, but



THE SPAHLENTHOR, BASLE.

the changes which the town has experienced within the last few years are truly astonishing. Its whole aspect has been varied, everywhere we see the effort to give unbounded dominion to the ideas of the present day, and on every side we feel that Basle also has entered into the great competition of the period.

It resisted these innovations as long as possible, and even the

most obvious improvements were adopted very slowly. While Hanover was lighted with gas as early as 1829, not a single lamp appeared here ; forty years ago it seemed an impossibility that Basle should ever possess a so-called "Quay," like other towns situated on rivers. Now, however, each year millions are spent in public works. Art galleries, music halls, and theatres have been built, as well as two palatial schools, each of which cost half a million of francs.

At about six o'clock in the evening the great table at the Three Kings is laid for dinner. This hotel is named in remembrance of the time when the Emperor Conrad II. and his son Henry met Rudolph of Burgundy. The three princes possibly took up their abode at this place, though it must have undergone great changes since that time. Now, by the light of numerous wax candles, visitors from all the countries of Europe assemble in the stately dining-room. All sorts of curiosities and antiquities adorn the walls, and a lofty drawing-room, hung with damask curtains and mirrors, receives the guests when dinner is over. Outside there is a broad terrace, where groups of friends assemble under the starlit sky and talk of the old days of the town, while the flowing river at their feet catches their words and bears them away on its ripples.



ARMS OF BASLE.



OLD BREISACH.

CHAPTER IV.

BREISGAU.

AFTER passing Basle, the Rhine goes silently and majestically for some distance northwards, without presenting any object which specially attracts our attention. The fortress of Huningen, the bold sallyport which Vauban built for his king, has long been razed to the ground, so that our eyes can follow the whole panorama without obstruction. The landscape is more peaceful than beautiful, and for some distance may also be called monotonous. On all sides we see partially deserted river-beds, which are deep and green; moist pasture and high sedge cover the banks, and on both sides of the broad plain rise blue hills. We are midway between the Black Forest range and the Vosges.

The former extends far down to the south, and its heights reach for twenty miles, from Sackingen to Pforzheim. Its breadth also is considerable, deep valleys opening out from its fir-covered solitudes into the broad valley of the Rhine. Neat villages and homesteads are dotted here and there on the dark mountains, where the carved brown wooden clocks tick in the snug little dwelling-room, while the

axe outside rings in the forest and lays low the old primeval trunks, which are then carried down to Holland by the Rhine.

The mere name of the Black Forest possesses a peculiar charm which no other mountain-range can rival. Elves and water-sprites still sport among its streams. The blue mountain-chain which stretches along the other side of the Rhine is the Vosges, the old Wasgauwald, which reaches from Saverne down to Mulhausen. It is covered with tall beeches and firs, and on the rocks weatherworn castles stand like eyries. Their ruins still speak to us of the glory of the races that dwelt here; for, as the Black Forest was the country of the peasants, so the Wasgau was the country of the nobles. We hear in its retired valley not only the woodman's axe, but also the smith's iron hammer fashioning the metals that are found in the neighbouring mines, and we see the blue smoke of furnaces rise languidly towards the deserted castles. Those extensive plateaus which are so numerous among the mountains of the Black Forest, are met with much more rarely in the Vosges; and although it must be admitted that usually mountains have a greater effect from their massiveness than from the fine arrangement of their forms, yet here the variety and the grouping strike us as being much more impressive than that in the Black Forest; the summits rise one above another threefold and fourfold, like giant forms leaning one upon the shoulder of another. Passing on, we come to Breisach. This was once regarded as the most secure portion of the Holy Roman Empire, for Breisach was considered the key of Germany, and seemed to be so strongly fortified as to be safe from every enemy. But, like so many things connected with the Holy Roman Empire, it only seemed secure. No war occurred between the two countries from which the town did not emerge with gaping wounds. Its worse time was in 1793, when the ragged soldiery, to the cry of the "Marscellaise," satiated with crime, overran the weary empire, which shook to its very centre; even to this day the town has not quite recovered from the destruction which it then suffered.

The rock on which old Breisach is perched falls precipitously towards the bank of the Rhine. The turrets of the minster tower above the dark gabled roofs, walls, and fortifications, its commanding and characteristic appearance influencing the form of the whole town. The church is dedicated to St. Stephen, one of the great martyrs, who courageously faced his persecutors even while dying under their stone missiles.

We cannot leave the neighbourhood of Breisach without making an excursion inland, for at only a short distance is situated Freiburg in Breisgau, one of the loveliest of South German towns. After a short drive from Breisach we reach the mountain chain of the Black Forest, which descends in long soft lines into the valley; it is the place where the Dreisam emerges from the mountains into the plain,



SANSCULOTTES, 1793.

and there the old Zähringers built their castle. The town extends at its feet along the hillside. The antiquated grey houses are almost outnumbered by the handsome villas lying among their gardens; but high above them all, seeming as we approach it to overlook even the outlines of the mountains, we see the huge Cathedral buildings. The graceful perforated spire stands out against the background, not

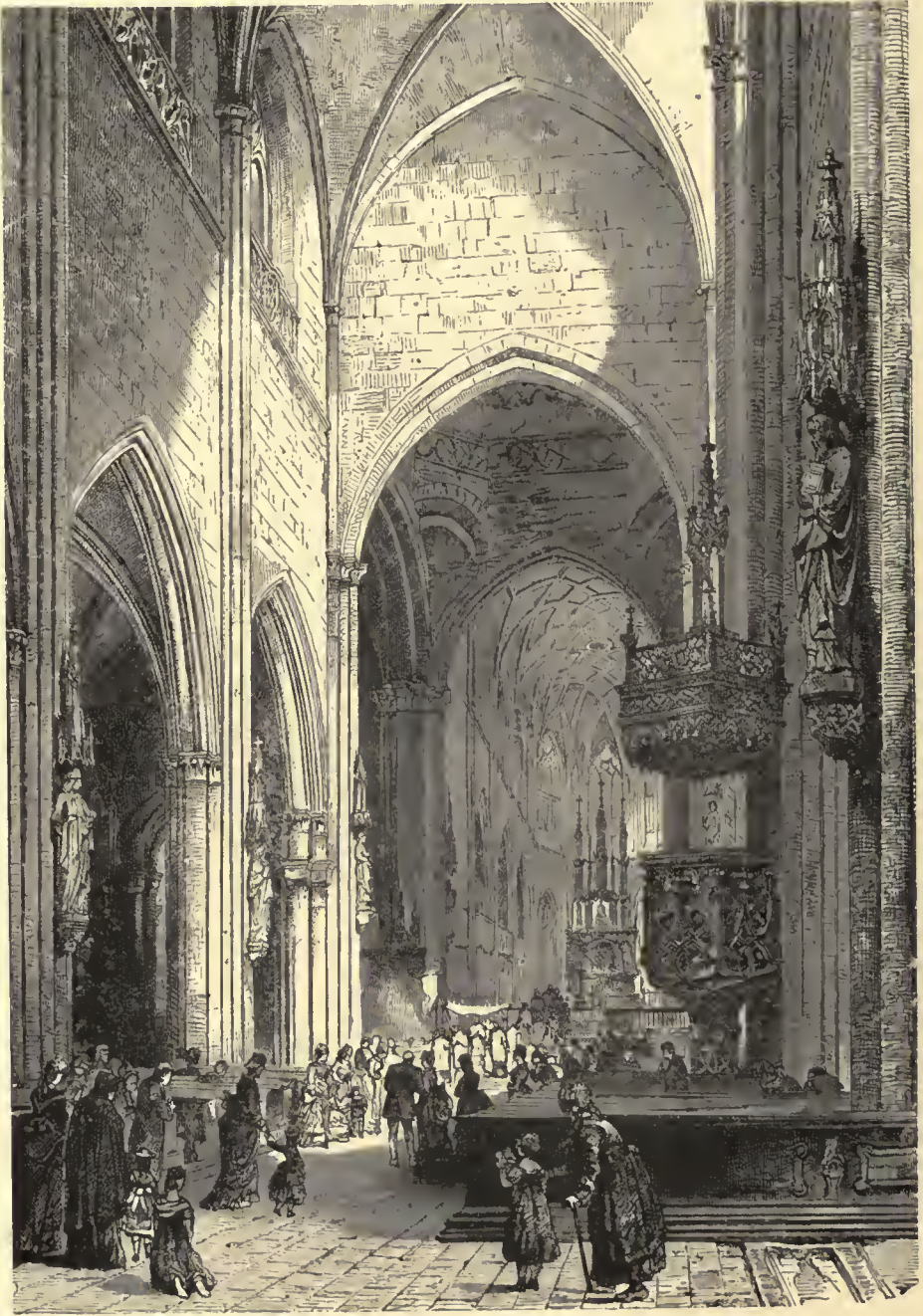
clear and sharp, as elsewhere, but almost as if shaded with sombre grey. Viewed from the outside, the nave of the church appears much lower and shorter than it really is, on account of the height and



FREIBURG.

position of the spire, which is placed immediately over the principal doorway. This false impression, however, vanishes as soon as we are inside. Suddenly everything grows to majestic proportions; the grey pillars rise high on every side, and the eye can scarcely take in

the whole width from the door to the choir in one glance. The great



INTERIOR OF FREIBURG CATHEDRAL.

transepts on each side of the Gothic high-altar are adorned with

paintings by the hand of an old German master; and on either side are the richly carved stalls of the church dignitaries. The altarpiece, by Hans Holbein, represents the Wise Men from the East humbly adoring at the manger of the Holy Child. In another chapel we

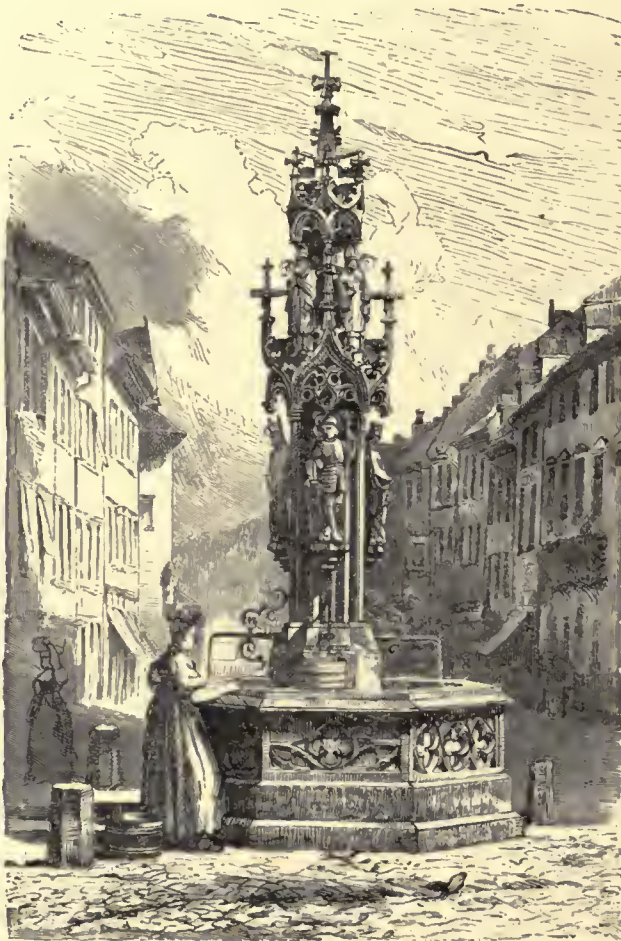


THE ANCIENT TOWN HALL, FREIBURG.

find costly wood carvings, and the light breaks with wonderful effect through a coloured window four hundred years old. The Byzantine crucifix of heavy embossed silver was brought here from the Holy Land by a Crusader, and dedicated to the service of the sacred place ;

for these walls were standing even at that time, and Bernhard of Clairvaux preached in the unfinished building, and with burning zeal called all Christendom to arms.

The open place or square on which the Cathedral stands is spacious and handsome, its most beautiful object being the ancient Town Hall, which stands almost immediately opposite the south door. This is



WELL IN FREIBURG.

built of red sandstone, and is of only moderate height, but its open arcade, adorned with shields, its handsome balcony and Gothic windows, give it a highly characteristic and original appearance. The statues which are placed between the windows are of about the same period as the building itself; they represent the Emperor

Max, the last of the knights, and Charles V., upon whose empire the sun never set ; and between them Philip I. and King Ferdinand.

Strolling up the High Street we see several fountains, and walking down the avenue of chestnut trees we again catch the sound of running water, and we see before us a well, with a broad basin made of red sandstone. On the pillar, which rises out of the water, there stands the stone figure of a monk holding a Bible in his right hand, while his left is thoughtfully supporting his chin. What ominous thoughts are working beneath that overhanging brow ? It is Berthold Schwartz, and the idea—the Danaë gift which he left behind him for mankind—was, Gunpowder ! How he must have started up affrighted, in his quiet cell, when the first report crashed unexpectedly out of the mortar ! Since then whole towns have been reduced to ruins and armies stricken down, for a few grains of his magic powder suffices to shatter the strength of the boldest body and the power of the noblest mind ! The stone monk muses, half-troubled, half-wondering. How many ideas has his idea destroyed !





COLMAR.

CHAPTER V.

THE VOSGES COUNTRY.

WE will now pass over to the other side of the river, to that district which is known as Upper Alsace. In olden times, when the sons of the Carolingian king divided the inheritance, it was called Sundgau.

We have already seen from a distance the broad street that leads over the Rhine to Colmar. This is the road along which we have now to go, between the lofty poplars which stand on either side. We soon come within sight of New Breisach, with its deserted trenches which surround the fortress. Fort Mortier projecting far out commands the flat plain, and we rattle through its gate. Freshly cut in the sandstone is the imperial eagle, and underneath it the word "Germany, 1870."

The road which leads from here to Colmar goes straight through the wood; it may be seen lying for a couple of miles in front of us. Sometimes we have only low bushes on either side, then green firs with their slender trunks, and then we have meadows and pastures. Here the last load of hay is being carried, and the reapers are eating their supper under an old nut-tree by the roadside, and a little village peeps out from among the trees. Nearly all the houses are cleanly whitewashed, so that they have a very bright appearance, with their

pointed roofs. The inn is distinguished by the sign of a great star, and is the principal one in the place. Waggons stand before the door, and the drivers are gathered together in a noisy chattering crowd. All is cheerful bustle ; but the time for tarrying is short. A glass of beer is quickly ordered, and as soon disposed of ; each man exchanges a few words hurriedly with the nearest group, and then sets off with his powerful team. It is about two hours drive from Breisach to Colmar, and then we rattle noisily through the streets of the old town.

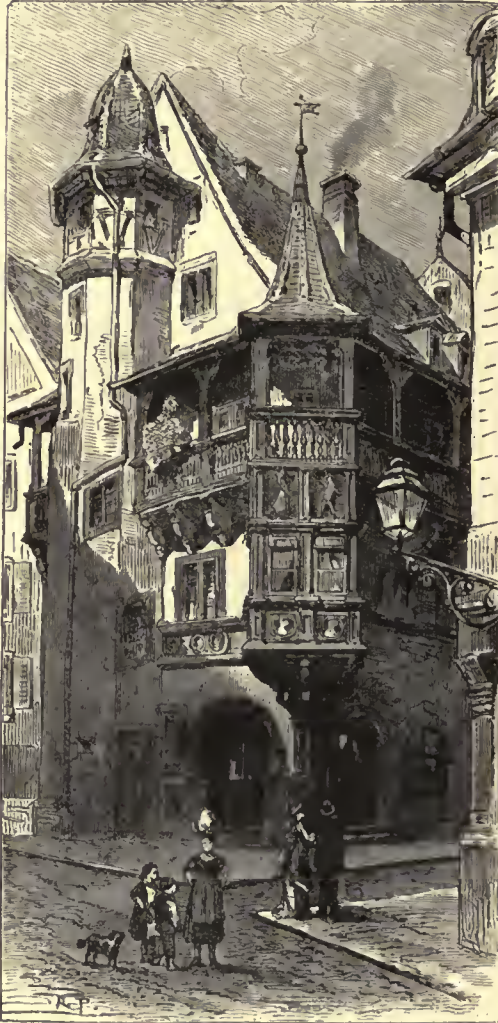


WAYSIDE INN IN THE VOSGES.

Every minute we turn a corner ; all the houses have gables and balconies. Colmar, picturesque and rich in historical reminiscences as it is, has become a very quiet place, and appears to have stood still for ages.

Walking through the streets and looking up at the houses, it seems as if we had plunged into the middle of the old German period : the Town Hall, with its slender spire and the graceful perforated stone gallery which runs along under the roof ; the Pfister House, and many

other buildings, are monuments of architecture as fine as any to be found even in Nuremberg and Augsburg. We have only to turn to find ourselves opposite the Cathedral, which was built by Master Humbert ; his monument stands under the east door. Although the exterior



THE PFISTER-HOUSE, COLMAR.

possesses a crudeness, the effect of the whole is imposing and harmonious ; and simple as the interior appears, it is not wanting in sanctity. The broad choir is particularly beautiful and calm, with its old dark-brown woodwork. The carved door which leads into the sacristy hides one of the noblest treasures of mediæval art—"The Madonna among the Roses," which Martin Schön bequeathed to the town.

On the east side, not far from the gate, a narrow winding staircase leads up into the little turret-room, from the dizzy parapet of which the prospect is vast and charming. On one side we see the chain of the Vosges rise in the clear morning light ; villages stud the valley, and many a lordly castle stands on the heights. Over yonder, where the horizon almost vanishes in the haze of the distance, we can just distinguish some towers. They are the walls of

Schlettstadt, and they point the path we are to follow.

But before we turn northward in order to continue the course of the Rhine, the adjacent neighbourhood offers many attractions which we must not forget. Not far from Egisheim we see three towers on

a wooded hill, which appear to stand in a line, and bear the curious name of "The Three Axes." Actually they stand obliquely behind one another, and are the towers of one and the same fortress, each of them bearing its own special title, namely, Weckmund, Wahlenburg, and Dagsburg, names which remind us of bygone days.

The two beautiful lakes which represent the artistic climax of the Vosges chain are best visited from Colmar; the road thither passes through Kaiserberg.

The road now goes farther into the green depths of the Vosges; we have left Orbey behind us, and are making for the wooded ridges of the mountains, sometimes following a narrow path, and sometimes trampling through luxuriant heather. It is not long, however, before the landscape begins gradually to grow wilder, grey boulders lie scattered about, short scanty Alpine grass covers the ground, and only a few weatherbeaten firs are visible on the distant ridge. We hasten once more through the solitude, and suddenly a new view opens before us—the waters lie motionless between bare white rocks, which rise precipitously to a considerable height, and are clearly reflected in the lake below. This is the White Lake, and it is a remnant of that icy period which once covered the face of this country.



THE CATHEDRAL, COLMAR.

Its deep basin is only parted by a broad solid ridge of rock from another sheet of water equally deep and motionless. It is not surprising that the character of the two lakes should be somewhat similar, though at one time this was not the case, for the banks of the



“THE THREE AXES.”

last we have referred to were bordered with dark primæval firs. Then the name of “The Black Lake” was appropriate to it. But the devastating axe has penetrated to this spot and robbed it of the dark wood covering, so that nothing now remains but the inhospitable

rock. Its declivity, however, towards the bank is less steep than



THE BLACK LAKE.

that of the White Lake, and the form of the mountains is less grotesque.

The neat little town which we come to on the road from Colmar



THE WHITE LAKE.

to Schlettstadt is called by the Germans Rappoltsweiler, though it is

better known by its French name of Ribeauville. It is one of the most cheerful little cities in all Alsace, and it was here that the old Piper kings had their day. The thick shady trees of the suburbs



SMITHY IN RAPPOLTSWEILER.

have now been made into pleasure gardens, and on the hills, which are overgrown with vines, the ruins of the castles of the old rulers stand. The more lawless the period, the higher the bold knights placed their dwellings, and it was only as men became more peaceable

and opposition less decided, that they moved slowly down into the



A GLIMPSE OF ST. ULRICH.

villages and towns. This fact is forcibly illustrated here. The

highest of the three castles which command the town is called Rappoltstein. It is considered one of the oldest castles in Alsace, and was the ancestral seat of a renowned race. Later, however, though still as early as the time of the Hohenstaufens, the second castle was



ON THE ROAD TO DUSENBACH.

erected lower down on the rocks. This in its turn was soon followed by a third, in the style of the Renaissance and named after St. Ulrich. The middle ruin is called Girsberg, and was held by a family of the same name.

As we follow the road which leads from Rappoltsweiler to



RUINS OF DUSENBACH.

Markkirch we meet with another venerable fortress, which stands on a

grey rock in one of the cross valleys. The ruins now look down only on the quiet country. Once when the high bay windows shone in the sunlight, there stood here a renowned old abbey of the name of Dusenbach, and three chapels which were subject to it. Pilgrimages were made to this shrine, for the Holy Virgin, to whom it was dedicated, was the patroness of the musicians who frequented the roads of merry Alsace. Now all is silent, and the little stream, the Dusenbach, ripples in solitude over moss-grown stones, and without the echo of



VIEW OF SCHLETTSTADT.

human voices, the boughs of the old trees rustle, which at one time formed the green arcade up to the cloister door.

The road goes steeply upwards, passing a very picturesque forester's house, until we see before us two enormous towers and the reddish walls of the fortress, which once enclosed many a comfortable chamber and many a noble hall. One of the latter is so well preserved that the staircase, which in olden times led up to the watchtower, appears to be still accessible, and our footsteps as we approach re-echo under the great "Lion Gate."

The impression which Schlettstadt makes on the traveller is much the same as that of Colmar; the environs are flat, the streets are empty, and land appears to be valueless, and consequently unused. The guns speak loudest in Schlettstadt. Involuntarily we feel the oppression which seems to be an essential part of all fortified towns, and hinders the development of unrestrained prosperity. If we approach the town from the side near the railway, we see scarcely anything except a few bare towers which rise above the roofs, and it is not until we enter the interior of the town that this confused mass of houses resolves itself into its parts and we see many charming details. There is the venerable Cathedral, whose whole structure is contained within itself as if it knew that it was placed on a spot open to attack; with its clock-tower standing up conspicuously among the pile of masonry. On some of the houses are brown wooden balconies shaded by high roofs, but the character of the whole place nowhere rises above quiet mediocrity.

The real influence of the town, and that which spread far beyond the limits of the Empire, did not lie in force of warlike arms, but in the intellectual qualities which were cultivated here. Schlettstadt possessed a college as early as the fifteenth century, in which teachers of European renown laboured, and to which scholars flocked from all the countries of Europe. Their number often amounted to many hundreds, and it was at this time that the splendid library, which the town still possesses, was founded. This is unfortunately about the only relic which learning has left, though perhaps the life of the people will become more active when the destruction of the fortifications, which has already commenced, has become completed.



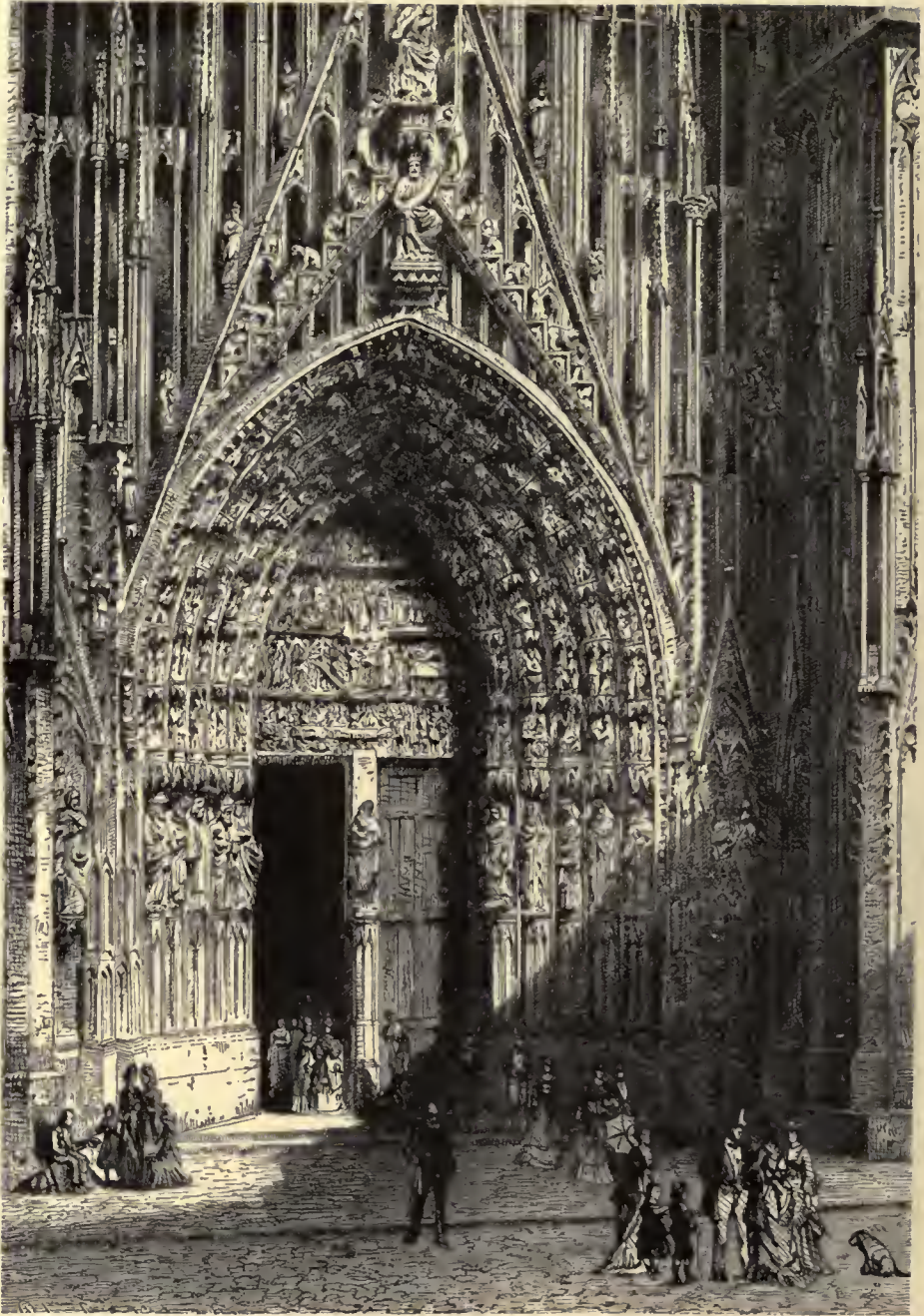
BEFORE THE HOSPITAL-GATE, AT STRASBURG.

CHAPTER VI.

STRASBURG.

THE first impression of the streets of a town, which so frequently has a lasting effect on one's mind, is extremely pleasant. In one place, we are probably struck by the grandeur of the buildings; in another, by their homelike comfort. Thus we remain equally free from the oppressive effect of a great city and the confined feeling of a small provincial town. It is, indeed, just this which gives that peculiar charm to a sojourn in Strasburg. It is a town in which a stranger does not long feel strange. This is specially the case with visitors coming from the other side of the Rhine; for, in spite of all the opposition which stirs the heart of Alsace, the German nature of the place cannot be denied. Recollections which the last two centuries have not washed away are still extant; whenever we have relations with the people themselves we meet with German manners. We will wander at our leisure through the beautiful town and examine its treasures and curiosities.

The noblest of these treasures, the pride and wonder of Strasburg, is its Cathedral; a building whose dumb stones are more eloquent than language. At first the bulk of the huge masses almost over-



STRASBURG CATHEDRAL, PRINCIPAL ENTRANCE.

powers the eye ; but into what grace and delicacy these masses are developed ! how light the ponderous stone becomes in the combina-

tions and harmony of the whole! What gigantic power the spiritual



FIG-MARKET, STRASBURG.

has here won over the material! But besides the Cathedral itself,

which stands before our eyes as we gaze upon the splendid edifice, we cannot help viewing it in connection with that period out of which it grew. What must have been the blossom of an epoch which could bear such fruit! what the consciousness of power of a town that could rear such a temple for its faith.

The early history of the great building dates many centuries back, and is, consequently, somewhat confused. The present structure represents the labour of nearly five hundred years. The first beginnings of a Christian church in Strasburg were made in Chlodwig's time, but they and all the decorations that had been added by the Carolingians became a prey to the flames and were entirely destroyed. Bishop Werner accordingly had to commence a completely new work when he laid the foundation of the present Cathedral in 1015. He himself was of the noble house of the Counts of Hapsburg, but the names of those whose hands embodied his thoughts and designs have been lost in the great gulf of Time. It is only in the third century after its foundation that we meet with the name of that master whose memory is now inseparably connected with the Cathedral of Strasburg, namely, Erwin von Steinbach. The stately building rose before his enlightened spirit and under his creating hand, as the rich branches of a tree grow in the light of the sun; it became not only his tomb, but also his imperishable monument.

As is well known, one only of the two towers has been built, up which a winding staircase has been placed. The site which the other tower should have occupied runs out into a platform, and has been made to serve the watchmen for a dwelling. More than fifty times has the building been threatened to be destroyed by lightning. Once it seemed doomed to destruction by a terrible earthquake; and, lastly, the roaring waves of the Revolution, with the shot and shell which have whistled past it, rendered its fate almost certain; but still the old sanctuary stands firm and unmoved, indifferent alike to the storms of ages and to human passion, both of which have fallen powerless before its silent majesty.

As the view from the Cathedral tower extends for many miles, so do the memories of this place reach back for hundreds of years, and include many races and innumerable individuals whose names are famous.

Everywhere we turn, whether we go outside the city gates or lose ourselves in the confusion of the streets, we see the Cathedral towering

above all ; its spire rises to a dizzy height above the roofs, and the appearance of every open space is affected by it. Strasburg is rich in squares, which are frequently adorned in the centre with a handsome monument ; the buildings which surround these open spaces have a



HOUSE OF THE THIRTEENTH CENTURY, STRASBURG.

lofty, spacious appearance, and when this is not the case they are distinguished at least by their age or their artistic value. It is this that gives its original character to the Pig-Market, which certainly is not in a select quarter of the town ; and it is this also that makes the



ON THE CANAL, STRASBURG.

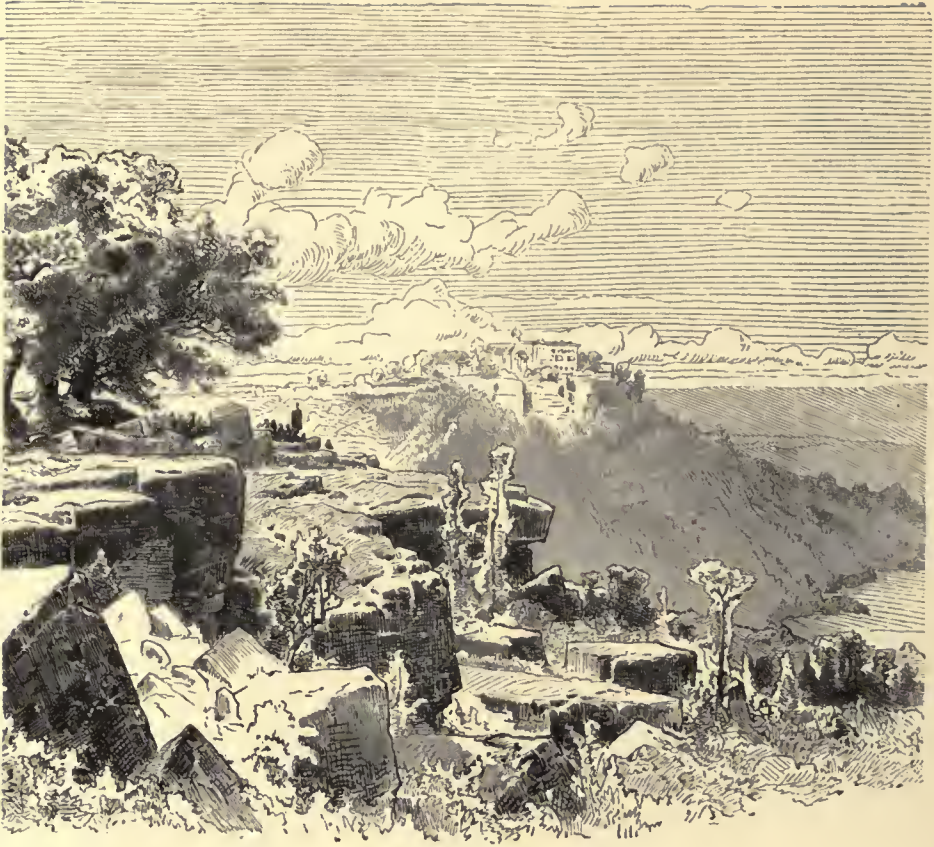
Cathedral Square itself so charming. In the latter stands the so-

called "Old House," with its high gables and brown beams; it is a building of the thirteenth century, and forms as picturesque a corner as it is possible for a town to possess. The street through which we now proceed leads to the Gutenbergplatz. In the midst of the hubbub of the market there stands, surrounded by green trees, a pedestal, and on it rests a bronze figure of a man with flowing beard and lofty brow, holding in his hand a sheet covered with ornamental letters.

It was in Strasburg that John Gutenberg invented the art of printing. He dwelt here for nearly twenty years as a citizen of Strasburg, and whatever may have been done elsewhere, it was within his own room that the idea of this great discovery had birth. The Gutenbergplatz stands, as it were, as a symbol of the intellectual power which the Middle Ages possessed in their great free cities.

The Broglieplatz (or Bröhl, as it is familiarly called by the townspeople) is without doubt the handsomest and most frequented of all the squares. Here is the fine residence of the mayor; the great cafés under the trees are in the French style, and, in fact, there is everything required by the fashionable world. Totally different, indeed, from these parts of the town are those old confined districts where the artificers work and the poorer classes dwell; there the odd corners of the old free town have been preserved with all the original peculiarities which the architects of that time possessed.

Many such houses may be seen on the Ill Canal, and the whole tanners' quarter, near which the old "Vine" stands, presents that picturesque mixture of styles which only an old town can offer; the eye, indeed, loses itself in rich architectural details of gables and windows, balconies and bays. Doors with beautiful ironwork and broad steps, carved in massive oak, are frequently found in plain, simple houses; and even in the narrowest streets magnificent houses are unexpectedly met with. These are all relics of the old free-town period, and they give to the place the same kind of quaintness that we meet with in Augsburg or Nuremberg. Thus the architecture of the town possesses a threefold element: palaces in the style of the Renaissance and the Rococo period; dwellings built during the old prosperity of the imperial town; and, lastly, that mass of modern buildings of no particular style which sprang, as it were, out of the earth as a compensation for those destroyed in 1870. In a word, everywhere the Old is contrasted with the New—the Past with the Future—and everything struggles, either consciously or unconsciously, towards the assimilation of these two opposite elements.



VIEW OF ST. ODILLE.

CHAPTER VII.

THE CONVENT OF ST. ODILLE.

ON leaving Strasburg and driving towards Barr we come upon a large mountain covered with dark wood, and the white building which we see near the old ruins of the Heathen Walls is the Convent of St. Odille. The road leading up to it is remarkably beautiful and varied in its scenery. We first come upon the little village of Ottrott, with its long row of houses, where we rest before ascending farther; as we go a lad clad in a blue blouse passes along the street beating a drum, and announcing that on the following day there will be a sale by auction. Heads appear at every window, and in the village inn, for the next few hours, nothing but the sale is spoken of.

Almost immediately behind the village we plunge again into the

forest, and lest we should lose our way we take one of the merry boys who are playing in the street for our guide. For a few minutes,



THE SPRING OF ST. ODILLE.

before we enter into the depths of the wood, our way lies through a cornfield. On passing this, a narrow path takes us upwards, and the

green boughs rustle above our heads. No sound is to be heard except the tapping of the crossbill in the thicket. The world around us seems lost in solitary beauty.

All at once we come to an opening, and through the trees we see the convent looking down on us. It lies opposite and quite close to us, but the road takes a circuitous route over the top of the ridge. We then reach the first remains of the Heathen Walls, which have come down to us like an heirloom of centuries. The thick clambering ivy spreads itself over the huge stones, as if to veil the grey sanctuary from our curiosity.

These walled enclosures occur more than once on the heights of the Vosges, and whole races took refuge within their spacious circumference when an enemy overran the land. This opinion gave rise to another, namely, that the builders were the Romans. They undoubtedly ruled the races which these walls availed to shelter, and taking this view it is probable that the origin of the whole immense work, including the castle which was joined to it, dates from the third or fourth century. It seems likely, indeed, that it may be put down to the time of the Emperor Valentinian, who is known to have fortified the entire course of the Rhine as far as Holland. In making a circuit of the walls, the extent of which is several miles, the method of building can plainly be seen. Oaken staves have been used to join the stones firmly to each other, but what most attracts the eye and gives an appearance of originality to the whole mass is the expert way in which the wall is worked into the rocks, and which, as it were, indicate the foundation of the building.

We mount higher and higher out of the forest into the open country, between flat-worn stones where the heath grows luxuriantly. We pass another green meadow, when once more the trees form an arched roof above us, and we proceed until we stop on the threshold of the venerable Convent of St. Odille.

What joy and what misery has this roof covered during the course of centuries! It has stood on its lofty rocks not only as a watchtower looking down on the country at its feet, but it may also be said to have been as an instrument to register the course of time. Barbarossa was once a guest here, and it was here that the Abbess Herrad composed her religious work, "The Garden of Delight." These old walls, it is true, have been more than once reduced to ruins, but they have always risen again out of the wreck, and are still the favourite resort, not only of the pious, but of everyone for whom the beauty of Nature and the charm of ancient association have any attraction. All

visitors are made equally welcome, and enjoy a kindly hospitality which they must always remember with gratitude.

The most precious relic on Mount Odille is the chapel, which bears the name of the illustrious patroness of the convent, and several hundred feet lower is the spring of sacred water which is said to be a cure for blindness. The little chapel, though it is more homely than sublime, must yet raise some feeling of reverence even in the mind of him who knows little of that form of devotion which, centuries ago, gave rise to such places of worship. Here are no lofty stalls whence



the thunder of an inspired discourse carries away the hearts of thousands of hearers. It is more like a private chamber for the soul, where the heart is silently overwhelmed with the knowledge of itself and can gaze into heaven undisturbed by the presence of others.

What different influences surround us when we leave the peaceful circle of the convent walls and pass out into the wilderness of the mountains, over the rocky plateau to Wachtstein, where the stony ruins almost overhang the rock. Here let us stop and gaze down upon the country lying below us—the ancient Wasgau spreading before our eyes with its dark woods and golden undulations of corn-

laden fields. Here and there old villages and towns dot the landscape, stretching away into the distance to where the horizon is lost in blue haze. Far off we see the lofty tower of Strasburg Cathedral. Then our eye returns from the distant prospect to our own immediate surroundings, and to the plateau on which we stand. At its foot lie scattered ruins, a winding path leads down through the bushes, and the rain-worn boulders stand about, and look like huge deserted altars. A pagan atmosphere seems to surround us, and we are in the presence of such a wilderness that we seem to feel almost as if the old creating elements were at work once more. Presently the wind begins to rise, and our eye thoughtfully follows the trace of the crumbling "Heathen Wall," which here stands again before us. A kite with outspread wings hovers over us, and then slowly descends to the summits of the woods. Not a human soul is near. The genius of the Past takes possession of us; for the two great powers, namely, Paganism and Christianity, which once struggled for the possession of the earth, were never nearer to one another than they are here—the one which, let us hope, has now expired, and the other, that new Christian faith which brandished its sword and built its cloisters throughout all Germany.





THE MUMMEL LAKE.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE BLACK FOREST.

THE loftiest summits of the Black Forest range in a long blue chain, and lovely spots, through which we pass, are shaded by the mountains. The deep defile through which the road goes is called the Kappeler Valley, and here the Acher runs between bare rocks to the Rhine, though the immediate neighbourhood is surrounded by meadows which border the feet of the wooded slopes. This is the land where Hebel's old German poems and Auerbach's village stories had their origin, and here is still found that picturesque distinctive costume without which no purely national life can be imagined. Under the long black coat is seen the brilliant red waistcoat, and the blue trustworthy-looking eyes are shaded by a large broad-brimmed hat.

The villages are large and handsome, and in the white house which we entered we met with plain but hearty hospitality.

The inn is the centre of life in every village. Nearly all the inns on the Baden side of the Black Forest, and, indeed, beyond in the

plain of the Rhine, bear one of the ancient signs of the Lion, the Eagle, the Black Horse, or the Swan. They generally also have a picture of one of these well-known creatures placed conspicuously over the door instead of an inscription. The host, who receives us, himself carries our luggage into the comfortable sitting room, where we find numerous guests. The walls are hung with tapestry, and mingled with the pictures of the heroes of 1870 we find occasionally portraits of Schiller or Goethe. From the ceiling hangs the inevitable carrier's sign, for that must have its place of honour—the carrier being, indeed, the embodied symbol of progress.

Leaving the villages of the Kappeler Valley, the path leads still deeper into the forest. Here and there a steep footpath runs up through the thicket from the broad circuitous road. The masses of wood lie below, with their green summits swelling in dark waves like a green sea. What profound rest! what holy silence! nothing but the rustling of the wood is heard around. Such is the spot where the venerable monastery of All Saints stands. It is no longer, indeed, a monastery, but only the ruins of one; for the weatherbeaten pillars stand desolate, and for many years past the transept with its pointed roof has lain shattered on the ground.

Even in the ruins, however, there is a kind of rhythmical beauty which, with such surroundings as it possesses, exercises a sort of fascination on the beholder; it is a picture of rare poetical power—a stone elegy. The history of the monastery is old and interesting. Its foundation reaches as far back as the time when the great Barbarossa sank in the floods of the Calycadnus, for it was at that time that Uta von Schauenburg gave the rich estate to the Præmonstratensian monks, and it was not long before their institution became the most powerful of that region. In the seventeenth century it was raised to the dignity of an abbey, and in spite of many calamities it maintained its ancient renown till the year 1802, when it shared the lot of other religious houses and its property was secularised.

But a worse fate than even this lay in store for the sacred edifice. Not long after the event above referred to the roof was set on fire by lightning. Strange to say, this misfortune happened on the anniversary of the foundation of the church, on the day of the year when the bells had formerly been accustomed to ring out proudly to assert the glory of the lordly abbey. On this occasion they sounded an alarm, and clanged despairingly for help. But help was of no avail; the stately buildings which surrounded the monastery soon lay a heap

of rubbish, only the blackened stone pillars of the church remained



RUINS OF THE MONASTERY OF ALL SAINTS.

standing. The beautiful ruin now lies among the green pines like the tomb of departed splendour, and we almost seem still to hear the echo of the *Memento Mori* which used to be sung here!

We pass the old monastery garden, where the wind plays among the rustling limes, and soon we find the valley

becoming narrower as we proceed. All at once it sinks to its lowest



VIEW OF THE BÜTTENSTEIN FALLS.

depth, and the valley has become a ravine full of crevices and rocks,

which lie in slabs like steps, over which the river rushes angrily, as if to secure possession of the path: these are the Büttenstein Falls. The beauty of this woodland picture was for centuries unknown and unseen, but the searching eye of the present day has brought it to light. A secure path now leads the traveller over the seven falls; and by the same route we come down the Lierbach Valley to Oppenau.

Another point of interest lies near us on this journey, if we take the road out of Ottenhofen which leads up to the Hornisgrinde. There lies the Mummel Lake, that expanse of water which the pregnant superstition of the peasantry peoples with a hundred hovering sprites. It is a dark, melancholy mirror, framed in fir woods through which the wind sighs almost inaudibly. It was here according to the popular idea, that a young shepherd once met with one of the water sprites (*Mümele*). They sat together on the soft moss; they



PEASANT OF THE BLACK FOREST.

sang, they embraced, and never in his life had he seen so beautiful a creature. He himself was one of the handsomest lads in the country round, with bright golden hair and pink and white cheeks, so that the Black Forest had never contained a happier or fairer pair of lovers. One request alone she made, and that was, that if by chance she should ever not come to the border of the lake, he was on no account to call her, as his doing so would cause the destruction of them both. For two days, during which she did not come, he heeded

the warning, but on the third, being driven by a powerful impulse to the border of the lake, where he could see the water roses blooming in the depths, he called beseechingly on the name of his beloved. He called! he listened! Suddenly darkness fell on the mountains, the water of the lake began to foam, and driven by irresistible terror, he fled into the depth of the woods, and was never after seen by human eye. The immediate surroundings of the lake harmonise with the



PEASANT GIRL OF THE BLACK FOREST.

gloomy legends which are associated with it. On the south bank, where Seebach seems to steal out of the dreary wilderness in order to hasten to the cheerful valley, there stands a rough stone hut; it is uninhabited, and its bare rooms lack that charm which the presence of man breathes into dead walls. For all this lonesomeness it has had a friendly aspect to many, for it is placed where it is as a shelter for stray travellers who are overtaken by

storms: it belongs to every one and yet to no one. The scenery becomes wilder as we ascend the jagged footpath; there are no more huts, but the overhanging wall of rock protects us from wind and rain. The ancient Romans must have felt the fascination that lies in these depths when they called the place *Lacus Mirabilis*. We have now reached the summit of the Hornisgrinde, and find it gloomy and desolate. A pointed tower on the summit, in which we vainly seek a door, shows the four points of the compass; and here we see

the beautiful world lying beneath us for an immeasurable distance. We look from Höhgau on Lake Constance to the Taunus—from the



SEEBACH.

source of the Danube, over the plain of the Rhine, as far as the summits of the Vosges.



CHAPTER IX.

BADEN-BADEN.



ALTHOUGH the renown of Baden-Baden is of modern origin, a knowledge of the place existed in very early times, for here, as elsewhere, the Romans took possession of the warm springs and made them the centre of a town called *Civitas Aurelia Aquensis*. After the fall of the Romans the place suffered much in various wars; but when it had risen slowly out of its ruins not a few abbots and knights strove for its possession, until at length Barbarossa gave it in fee to the Margrave Hermann. Under his family the town reached a position of great prosperity, and a fine new building was soon erected in addition to the old castle which stood high up on the mountain. The new edifice was placed lower down, almost on a level with the cheerful, busy town, but it was at last destroyed by the fire of the French soldiery. After lying for a long time in a state of ruin, the castle was rebuilt, and now serves as the summer residence of the reigning family. A handsome road with a broad rampart leads up from the town, and the outer wall is surrounded by ancient, rustling

trees. While the old building, which was burnt in 1689, was so remarkable for its architectural features as to be frequently compared with the Castle of Heidelberg, the present structure is plain and unpretending, all the rooms being designed rather for domestic comfort than for the display of regal splendour.

The old castle stands much higher, about three miles above the town itself, and consists of lovely ruins, which lay hidden for centuries in the green depths of the wood before the curiosity of man found a



ENTRANCE TO THE CASTLE OF EBERSTEIN.

path to its heights. Now it is all carefully arranged and made easy of access, for man soon brought the luxury of Baden-Baden hither. The huge masses of rock which rise in all their wild ruggedness behind the castle give an idea of what the character of the place was when Hermann and Bernhard, Jacob and Christopher, dwelt at Hohenbaden.

From this spot we have a fine and extensive view of the country. The town lies partly in the green valley and partly on the slopes of the hills on either side; beyond this we see open meadow-land and

wooded heights, and through the valley the clear waters of the river ripple merrily.

After leaving Hohenbaden we soon come upon another citadel, which stands upon a steep point of rock and was once the castle of the Counts of Eberstein. They themselves have long ago disappeared into obscurity, but legend still winds its tendrils about the rugged walls, and though it is long since any bold knight added to its renown, there was an observant poet who many a time paid it a visit. The beautiful ballad which Uhland sang to the Counts of Eberstein is well known.

The complaint for the cure of which Baden-Baden is most efficacious is *ennui*. For that old craving which goes through all humanity and appears and re-appears on thousands of lips, if it also dies on thousands—that craving for pleasure and parade, for splendour and delight, is met with here in its most concentrated form. Busy hands have collected together almost all the good things of this world; the merchant has brought his store, the gardener his flowers, the goldsmith his costly treasures, and the artist his art. Music sounds over the polished floor, horses fly over the green course, shots whiz through the air, and golden-haired sirens crowd round the spring which once was hidden in the deep recesses of the wood. Unceasingly is heard the sound, echoing, roaring, singing, ringing in our ears, "Live, enjoy life!" Still, as all these enjoyments created only satiety and not happiness, there came another holding a shining ball in his hand and saying, "Here is something which is the essence of happiness—try this!" Then he set the ball rolling, and thousands of gleaming eyes followed it. Thousands also rolled their glittering gold after it, as at every throw and every fresh turn in the game the haggard croupier repeated his monotonous formula, "Messieurs, faites votre jeu; le jeu est fait, rien ne va plus!" Thus Baden-Baden has become what it is, and though public gambling has been abolished for the last few years, something seems to remain even now of the feverishness of that time, and of that eager pursuit of fortune which was then a characteristic of the place. It would be unjust to look upon all this as the real nature of the lovely spa, for many live there in the quiet round of everyday duties, and many find their enjoyment there solely in a pure sense of the beauty which Nature spreads before them. But it is also true that thousands come to drag through their weary days with the help of this copious supply of excitement. They feel nothing of the fresh, fir-scented breeze; they appreciate nothing of the idyllic beauty of a happy,

sheltered home ; they seek the fever that consumes, the excitement



THE OLD CASTLE OF BADEN.

that destroys, and they exhibit all their wealth in order to conceal

their real poverty. It is of them only that we have spoken here ; the harmless guests, who also assemble from all parts of the world, shall not be mentioned with them, but only that community which appears,



VILLA IN THE LICHTEN VALLEY.

more or less, in every fashionable watering-place, and which has its own peculiar physiognomy. For these the word Baden-Baden means something quite different, and the disappearance of the gaming tables and of the French element is indeed a serious loss.

The season is, naturally, at its height in the autumn, at the time of



THE LICHTENTHAL AVENUE, BADEN.

the great races, which are among the most important of those on the

Continent. Occasionally not less than from one to two hundred horses are entered, though only about half the number actually go over the course. The total value of the prizes reaches nearly a hundred thousand marks. The Emperor of Germany has shown special favour to the Baden races, and his name appears among those of the prize-givers. The course is about eight miles distant from the town, in the plain of the Rhine, near the village of Iffezheim.

But the special and the greatest attraction which life in Baden-Baden offers is not to be found in the brilliant crowd; we must seek it in those charming retired villas which lie along the banks of the river in the Lichtenthal Allee. The gardens which surround each house are laid out with the greatest care. More than a thousand cartloads of the best forest mould are often brought for a single garden, and fifteen or sixteen hundred of the most costly plants are used to fill one small bed. When evening comes we see slender female forms pacing the finely gravelled paths, book in hand, or talking confidentially together, arm linked in arm; while through the open window above comes the sound of an air of Mendelssohn. It gets late, but at the handsome iron gate stand two children, with a huge St. Bernard dog that watches them with his great wise eyes, for the beautiful fair sister who accompanied them has quite forgotten her duty, and is wandering with her own thoughts between the fragrant hedges, and plucking the flowers with her snow-white hand; she accompanies the air that sounds from above with a low song:—

“I'd give it the merry breezes,
They'd bear it away in sport.”

As we look at the scene we wonder that we can ever leave it; but is there any spot on earth so lovely that we could enjoy its delights for ever?





THE EMPEROR RUDOLF'S RIDE TO SPEYER.

CHAPTER X.

THE PFALZ.

A BRIGHT, sunny picture lies before us when we set foot upon the soil of the Pfalz. Life surges round us, like a pulse which beats more rapidly here than in the other countries of Germany. The speech is loud and cheerful, and there appears in labour, as well as in pleasure, a sort of energy which compels our sympathy. The secret of this local characteristic perhaps exists in the fact that the vine flourishes here most luxuriantly, and covers hill and dale, and clammers even over the poorest cottage. A district which proves itself so useful, and is so well cultivated, cannot perhaps, be called exactly beautiful, but it bears that stamp which careful industry never fails to imprint. There are, however, parts of the Pfalz where the hand of man has never interfered with the fine, bold natural forms, and where the charm of picturesque beauty is added to the fertility of the soil. It is through such a portion of the Pfalz that our road leads us.

We pass through the Rockland of Dahn, with its long undulations

of dark pine-wood interspersed with rugged red sandstone, and then



ROCKLAND OF DAHN.

through those remarkable districts where from the steep mountain-summits scattered ruins look down into the valley below. Those ruins

are the remains of strongholds within whose walls the weal or woe of the empire was once decided.

The following morning we ascend to the two great strongholds,



TRIFELS.

Trifels and Madenburg, which are united by a long dark spur of rock. Nothing remains of either except wild ruins, which indicate the splendour of past times. Trifels is especially rich in such reminiscences: it was not simply a princely stronghold, but an imperial castle in all its

splendour. The inhabitants, indeed, have almost forgotten its existence in the daily bustle of their everyday work, but great, eternal Nature has laid her protecting hand upon this relic. The path leads up to the castle through a beech wood with its shining branches, and



MADENBURG.

when we gain the summit a vast world lies before us studded with meadows and streams, towns and castles.

The present capital of the Pfalz—if one may speak of the capital of a province—is Speyer. It is adapted for this position neither by

its size nor by its outward appearance, but for this very reason its past history is the more important; for it belongs in an eminent degree to the historical cities of the Empire. Its growth began early, like that of the other Rhenish towns; it was first fortified in the time of the



VIEW OF SPEYER.

Romans; a bishop held his court here under the Frankish kings, and two hundred years later a Carolingian emperor chose it as his favourite dwelling-place. From that time Speyer is more bound up with the traditions of the Empire than any other German town; and though it was often but a temporary dwelling-place for the emperors,

it was an eternal resting-place for many of its great rulers. It was not only when their hearts longed for brilliant pageants or the assembly of their vassals at the imperial diet, that their eyes turned towards Speyer, but their thoughts followed the same path when those great hearts were weary and they felt their end approaching: Speyer was the dying thought of the German emperors. "Bring me my charger," said the Emperor Rudolf, when weary and bent under the burden of



STREET IN SPEYER.

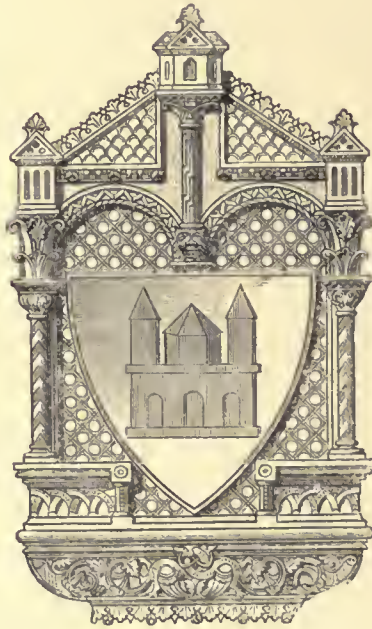
his mighty life; and he rode to Speyer to die, close to the tomb which was to contain his ashes. Where was this tomb? It was the Cathedral, which even from a distance may be seen, with massive walls and towers. This structure Conrad II. began to build as a burial-place for himself and his successors, and it was continued by his son Henry II., and finished by his grandson Henry III. After these had been finally laid to rest here, a whole line of German emperors

and empresses were buried in this imperial sepulchre, including Henry IV., who was burdened with Pope Gregory's excommunication, Henry V., Philip of Swabia, Rudolf of Hapsburg, the false emperor Adolf of Nassau, and Albert I. of Austria, the Empress Gisela, wife of Conrad II., Bertha, wife of Henry IV., and Barbarossa's wife and daughter, Beatrix and Agnes. So the solemn honour of being the burial-place of emperors was added to the glory which the town had already gained from its populous and renowned character, and it was not desecrated by any strange hand for upwards of six centuries.

The old imperial city fell a victim to the consequences of the disasters of the year 1689, a year which set its brand so pitilessly on all the districts of the beautiful Pfalz. It had suffered severely in the Thirty Years' War, but through all its vicissitudes its existence was preserved, and even the wildness of those times retained some slight remnant of veneration for the royal tomb and for the sacred imperial name. It was reserved for the marauding hosts of the "Great Louis" to efface even this remnant, and to cover themselves with that shame from which the serf and the Swede had shrunk. It was the soldiers of the Great King who, under the leadership of Louvois, Montclar, and Melac, broke open the consecrated graves in the Cathedral of Speyer, and there, before all the people, amused themselves by playing bowls with the heads of the German emperors.

Not content with this, they then set fire to Speyer at every point. They seemed to wish, indeed, to substitute another and a still larger sepulchre for those they had laid waste, and to convert the city itself into a grave and the country round into a desert. One stone was not left upon another. The Cathedral alone withstood their devastating rage, and although they tore the ornaments from the walls, the walls themselves remained firm. The French Revolution brought fresh woe. The soldiers of the Republic used the consecrated building as a magazine, in which was stored all the necessary supplies which the war incessantly consumed; and in the place where the organ had pealed forth solemn *Te Deums*, the "Marseillaise" was roared from savage throats. Indeed, at one time the whole of the material of the magnificent temple was about to be sold by auction for a few thousand francs. We are often amazed when we hear how at times the greatest and noblest lives have hung upon a thread, and we shudder at the very thought of what would have been the consequence of so irreparable a loss: so it is here, as we gaze at this wonderful work, the destruction of which would have been an irretrievable loss to

German Art. To have possessed the Cathedral of Speyer and, after preserving it through all the storms of history, to have lost it for a despicable sum of money, the value of the mere stones and bricks, would have been an enduring sorrow and disgrace for the German nation.



ARMS OF SPEYER.



THE CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG.

CHAPTER XI.

HEIDELBERG.



HERE is an ideal among places as well as among persons, and favoured forms exist which are beloved of all. Among these few will deny that Heidelberg may claim a place. It stands bright and clear along the riverside; the mountains which surround it have shadows of a delicate blue tint, and on every

side are running springs, balmy air, and happy human faces. This characteristic, which is constantly interwoven with intellectual work and cheerful enjoyment, is now so closely bound up with the name of the town that we can scarcely realise through what shame and sorrow

it passed before such days dawned upon it.

The University of Heidelberg, which was founded in 1386 by the Count - Palatine Ruprecht, is reckoned one of the earliest in Germany. The effect of its establishment was not long in giving a peculiar character to the whole town. No longer was its chief source of pride the splendour of a royal court, or the unapproachable beauty of its environs, but it raised its head in the full consciousness of intellectual superiority; it became a Minerva among the cities which stand in the broad plain on both sides of the Rhine. In its heart there stirred the great idea which was later to become a familiar



THE BLASTED TOWER, CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG.

watchword, "Knowledge is power!" Heidelberg became the pearl of German cities, and stood shining beneath the banner of free thought. A little later and all changed once more. The same banner which had been the emblem of peace and progress became the standard of war—a war which was contested for thirty years, and which seemed as if, at any

cost, it would wrest the town from the hands of the Germans. Another period began. Minds were divided, the hosts stood opposed one to another, and the greatest and most horrible war which the world has ever seen broke forth. The prosperity and peace of the city declined. The first leader that appeared before the walls was the gloomy Tilly, a monk in soldier garb. He invariably sent his messengers into each town that he approached and called on the people to surrender, giving them the only alternative of fire or the sword. Heidelberg also received such a warning. It was beleaguered, stormed, and burnt; but the literary treasures, the splendid library of the Palatinate, was presented by Tilly and the Prince-Palatine Max to the Holy Father, who carried away these pearls of German intellect to the Vatican. After Tilly the Swedes, and after the Swedes the Imperialists, each in their turn worked further destruction on the town and its inhabitants: fire and sword were the watchwords of those days.

But the worst of all the sorrow that passed over the town came from the hand of Louis XIV., who not only conquered and laid waste the districts of the Rhine but also disgraced them. The castle was destroyed, the tombs of the princes were defiled, and the inhabitants were filled with despair. It required many years to efface these misfortunes, and the following century passed silently and wearily at Heidelberg. Many calamities still befell the town, but it was like a man who, having gone through the heaviest and most indescribable sorrows, bears patiently whatever else may come. Its prosperity, its glory were broken down; it was no longer looked on as a prize for the ambition of war, and no longer a fitting stage for the mailed foot of History.

Heidelberg possesses nothing of what are called "sights." The number of its inhabitants is moderate, and their manner of life simple and devoid of distracting pleasures; but the deserted castle with its ruins attracts us more than a thousand palaces with all their treasures.

The Castle of Heidelberg, as is well known, was not the work of one hand nor of one period, but is a complete square of palaces, in which the ideas of a century and the supremacy of long generations are embodied. It was a little town in itself, with castles and towers, with galleries and gardens, built as a counterpart of the old palaces of the Roman Empire.

Every one of the palaces which we pass has its own history, its own beauty, its own legends; the most beautiful of them all is that

which is named after Otto Heinrich. Here we stand before one of



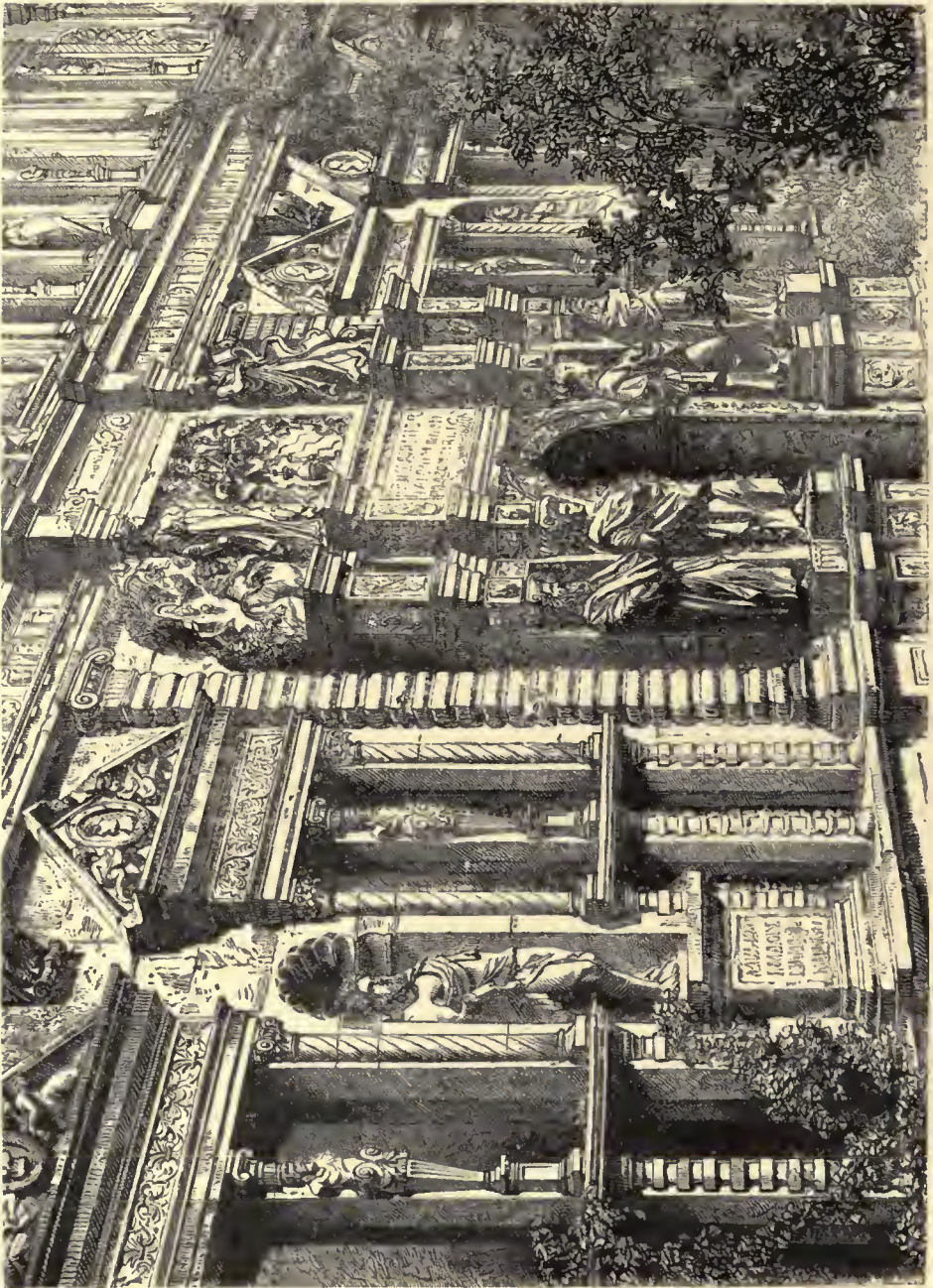
VIEW IN THE COURTYARD, CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG.

the finest masterpieces which the early Renaissance produced. This

also bears the scars of that frightful period of war, and has become a ruin ; but what irresistible beauty still speaks to us out of the dumb lifeless limbs ! Truly a thousand palaces of the present day could not outweigh this one—this torso of a palace ! It has been said that Michael Angelo designed it, and whether or not this supposition has any historical foundation, the fact that it ever existed is the most perfect testimony to the beauty of the work. It was built at a period when the slumbering powers of antiquity were again slowly awaking, and penetrating every artistic production ; the Greek classics were held next in esteem to the Bible, and next to the youthful energy of the Reformation the indestructible beauty of the antique seemed part of the very condition of the people. Princes begin to feel like the Olympians, and made the Olympians the companions of their homes. This train of thought, this tendency of the time, is to a certain extent impressed on the façade of this splendid palace, which is like a stone mirror of those glorious days. In the open niches the figure of Hercules stands near that of David. On the one side the Christian virtues, on the other the enthroned and newly revived gods, Jupiter and Saturn, Mars and Venus. Motionless and intrepidly these figures succumbed to their fate in those frightful days of war. Sometimes the hand of a hero, sometimes the crown of a king or the limbs of a goddess, fell to the ground. They were but of stone ; but there is a soul in these shattered stones, which makes us feel even now the pain of their wounds. The very ivy shares our feelings, and pitifully covers the broken limbs and broken hearts with its green veil. Was all this glory then created for destruction ? Who were the masters that built these wondrous walls ? Their very names are unknown, and no man any longer calls these splendours his own. The wind rustles through the open doorways, the foliage flourishes in the crevices, the swallow brushes the window-frames with its slender wings, and the stars look down from above into the roofless chambers.

Every corner is full of images, from that of the regal figure on the battlements to that of the dwarf who crouches in the cellar to guard the great cask. The latter is one of the wonders of Heidelberg, which no visitor omits seeing, and which many gaze on with more enthusiasm than on the shattered splendour of kings. It is said to be capable of containing two hundred and thirty-six thousand bottles ; but the cask is empty, and is only a remnant of that time when princes prided themselves on the size of their belongings, and had lost that finer and more spiritual charm of possession which had departed from them.

When the old cask fell to pieces in the year 1751, the cooper had only to build a larger and more highly ornamented one to replace it.

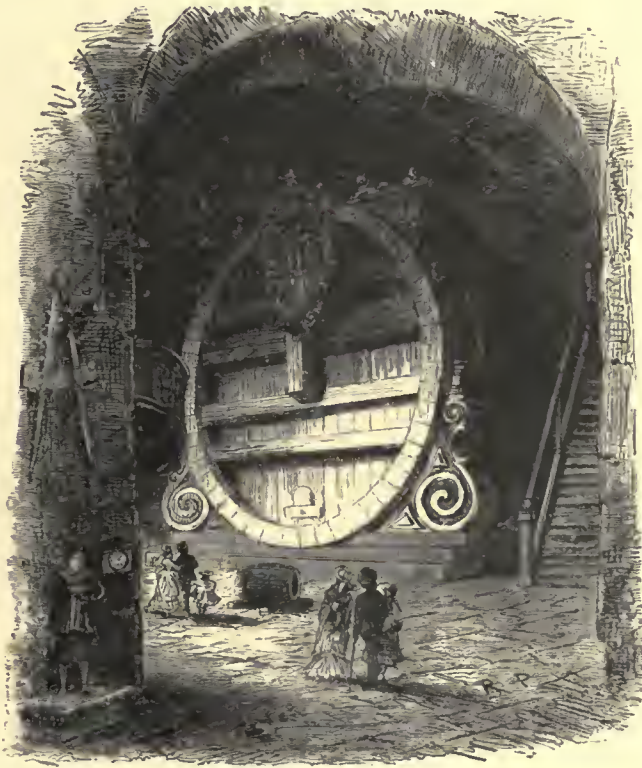


HEIDELBERG PALACE.

Of all occupations and amusements none was wanting in Heidelberg

Lions' dens, orange gardens, brilliant feast abounded, to say nothing of sanguinary encounters. Everything! and of all there remains now nothing! A ruin covered with green ivy stands before us—it is not the ruins of a castle, but the ruins of an epoch.

Heidelberg itself is almost like a blooming garden, but if it is not sufficient to satisfy the ideas of some, there is for those who prefer the addition of Art to Nature another garden at Schwetzingen, the fame of which reaches throughout Europe. Of the town itself there is



THE GREAT CASK, HEIDELBERG CASTLE.

little to be said; it was formerly only an appendage to the summer palace, and is at the present time just a little fussy official place, as noisy and lively as was once the nature of the district of the Palatinate, and yet as quiet as is becoming for a town of four hundred souls. It is a curious fact that of the numberless strangers who visit the place, no one asks for the town, that being simply an approach to the castle and garden.

The view is not beautiful in that free unconstrained sense in which

nature presents her loveliest forms. Its value rests upon the high degree of cultivation in its exact reproduction of what was at one period held for beauty. The period of which we speak is embodied in the names of the later Bourbons. The kings of the Maintenons, the Pompadours, and the Dubarrys were the patterns of royal taste; the castles of the nobles grew up everywhere in the form which prevailed at Versailles. Not only the dumb senseless stone was subject to this constraint, but also living, blooming Nature, which vainly resisted the



TEMPLE OF APOLLO IN THE SCHWETZINGER GARDEN.

power of human hands. Gardens in the style of Louis XIV. were added to the castles, and such a garden do we see here. It covers an area of nearly two hundred acres. On reaching the dazzling white wing of the building we look through the arched gateway and see before us a flat surface on which not a single mound relieves the monotonous level. The stiff geometric treatment is repeated also in the long lime avenues, and in their running fountains and grey statues.



ZWINGENBERG AND MELIBOCUS.

CHAPTER XII.

THE BERGSTRASSE AND THE ODENWALD.



HE country between Heidelberg and Darmstadt is covered for miles with thick forest. Beneath the lofty branches the lurking deer finds shelter, and within its rocky walls many olden glories have decayed. The objects in the landscape here do not raise before us anything of historic importance, nor as we gaze upon them can we picture to ourselves that we stand before a theatre of stirring deeds—it is simply a national pleasure-place.

We are wandering through the Odenwald, a district covering more than forty miles, which is bounded on the south by the Neckar, and descends on the west in a long, sharply defined line towards the broad plain of the Rhine. In primitive times, the great high-road called *Platea Montana* passed through here, and we still find the lovely green tract which is now known as the Bergstrasse or mountain-road. Right and left of us appear charming little towns and snug villages full of original architecture. The air is soft and the soil fruitful; but, besides this abundance of the earth and the tranquillity of the people, their remains something which is indescribable, namely, the charm of

poetry. Even the railway, which rushes close to the slope of the wood, has not been able quite to destroy the charm.

The Odenwald, like all forest districts, is rich in legends, and the groundwork of all these myths seems to be the noises and the doings of imaginary and invisible wild animals. Not far from the Felsberg itself, which we have just reached, lies Schnellert and the stronghold of Rodenstein; at the foot of the former there used to stand a primitive farmhouse, and the owner was acquainted with all the dark secrets of the mountains. He related that more than once he had heard on a calm night the wind suddenly rise with a groaning sound,



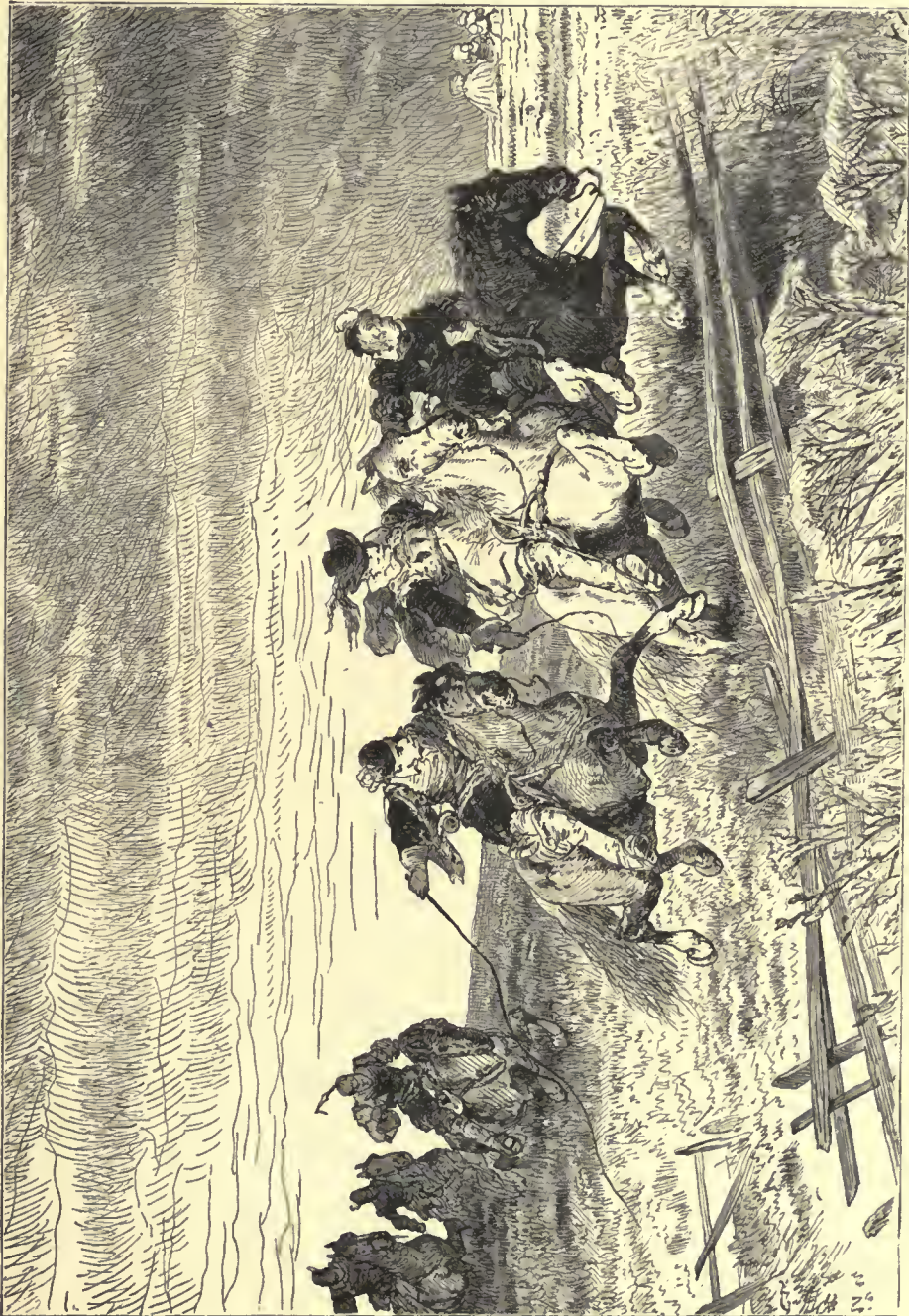
THE CASTLE OF HEILIGENBERG.

and above it the stamping of horses' hoofs, the barking of dogs, and the note of the horn. The road which was taken by this nocturnal hunting party was that leading to Rodenstein. Whenever these sounds were heard they were considered a sign of approaching war, and even at the end of the last century careful inquiries were made whenever the woodcutters or hunters had any information to give on the subject.

The castle which stood on the summit of Schnellert was built in an unusual manner. It presented a hexagon, of which each side measured sixty feet; within this came a strong wall, a deep ditch, and another stone wall. But the walls have all fallen to pieces centuries ago.

Of the other castles in the neighbourhood, Schönberg and Heiligenberg are remarkable in an historical sense, but without doubt the castle of Auerbach is the most noteworthy. There still remains, even in the ruins of this colossal building, something of that mighty power which formerly held dominion here; for fire and sword have not been able entirely to destroy these massive towers and battlements. The origin of the stronghold takes us back to the time

when the Carlovingian kings were its masters, before it occurred to



THE "KODENSIEINER."

the spiritual power to take possession of the lordly castle. The next

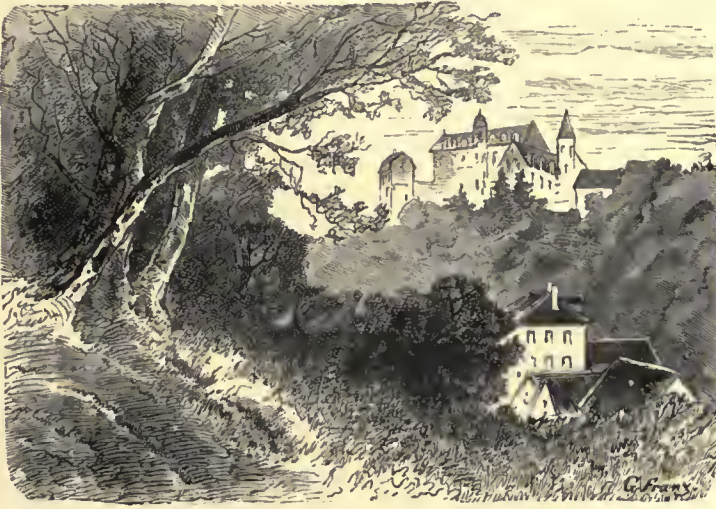
banner planted on these walls was that of the princely abbey of Lorsch, one of the oldest in the whole empire, then came the Archbishop of Mayence, the chancellor of the empire and Prince Palatine, and later the lesser nobility. How often the waves of battle have surged against these walls! But the fortress held out bravely and faithfully,



MILL IN THE STETTbacher VALLEY.

till it surrendered to the treachery of the mercenaries of Louis XIV. The man who reduced the noble castle to ruins was Marshal Turenne, the leader of that war from whose wounds—and the destruction of this castle is one of them—the Rhine has not yet wholly recovered.

Hitherto Odenwaid has offered us little except idyllic pictures,



THE CASTLE OF SCHONBERG. -

though we must not forget the attractive little towns which are situated



LADENBURG.

along the Bergstrasse. They, indeed, are almost idyls themselves—

which is no detraction from their merits. The first we meet with on the road from Heidelberg to Darmstadt is the old town of Ladenburg, the *Lupodunum* of the Romans, who established here one of the most important of their settlements on the Upper Rhine. The ruins of a Roman bath and other remains bear witness to the period. The



THE GORNHEIMER VALLEY.

position of Ladenburg was no less important in the Middle Ages, when it was the capital of the district named Lobdengaus, a territory first in the possession of the French king and afterwards in that of the Bishops of Worms. It was in the name of the town that the Counts of Lobdengaus held to the so-called "Stahlbühel" and the Gedinge or public tribunal. In the twelfth century, the Bishops of

Worms having been driven out of the episcopal city by an insurrection of the citizens, took up their residence in Ladenburg and kept up a brilliant court there.

Continuing the road a little farther, we come to Weinheim, which reminds us of what Karl Simrock says in his "Picturesque and Romantic Rhineland"—"He who always sits in the railway carriage must not boast of having seen the Bergstrasse. He must take a carriage of his own, and must, at least, get out at Weinheim in order to pay a visit to the old Windeck. Standing near the slender tower, over the stables supported by pillars he must have looked down into the moist valley of Gorchheimer, where the Wechnitz runs through beech-grown meadows, and have raised his eager eyes to the light-blue distance of the Odenwald, which opens right and left before him.

After leaving Heppenheim we come to Bensheim—and, in passing, we may remark that on the Bergstrasse all the names end in *bach* or *heim*. Many of the finest examples of architecture in Bensheim were destroyed in the frightful conflagration of 1822, but we still find towers and gables, galleries and gateways, which will bear comparison with the original buildings of the Schwarzwald.



RUINS OF THE CASTLE OF AUERBACH

We wander on past the ancient town of Zwingenberg, past Seeheim and Eberstadt to Bessungen. At Bessungen we leave the forest, which up to this time has been on our right, and we turn out of the celebrated road bordered with fine fruit-trees, which has led from Heidelberg hither. The associations also which have accompanied us now grow faint, the country becomes flatter, and the moral atmosphere which surrounds us is more modern. Our gaze no longer rests upon green summits and fallen citadels, but on the varied bustling life of the present day. We are in the capital of the beautiful country of Hesse, in Darmstadt.



RHINE GATE AT BENSHEIM.

We see here the same contrasts which meet our eyes in nearly all towns which have succumbed to modern ideas of progress. The interior, the kernel of the town, is still built in the old style which drew all the houses and streets as closely together as possible; but the new town which presses out beyond the walls and the gates requires vast dimensions, the roads are broad and straight, and the houses high and handsome. The genius of the present rules here, though in but few towns is this principle of extension older than a few decades. The Grand-Duke Louis I. is the prince to whom Darmstadt owes its growth. His monument consequently very properly stands in the

centre of the modern quarter. Art lent its consecrating grace to the affection which erected this memorial, for the figure, which stands upon a lofty pedestal, was fashioned by no less masterly a hand than that of Schwanthaler. The palace where the Grand-Dukes of Darmstadt reside is called the Castle. It was begun by the old Landgraves of Hesse, and every century since has added something to it, according to its own taste. The most important part is, without doubt, that



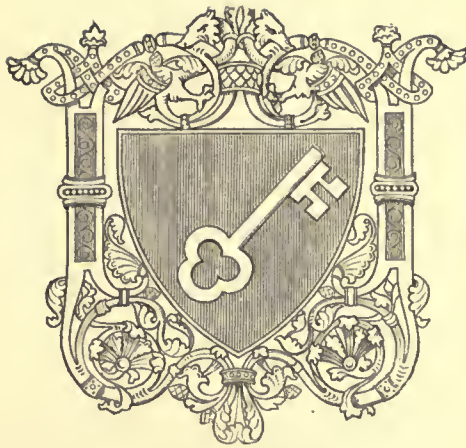
MARKET-PLACE, DARMSTADT.

wing which belongs to the first ten years of last century, and was finished by French hands. Its fine façade looks down on to the market-place, and it contains the noblest treasures of art and science which the country possesses. The value of the picture gallery, of the antiquities, and of the other collections is well known. The theatre, which is now about to be rebuilt, enjoys an honourable reputation throughout Germany; and is constantly patronised by the reigning grand-duke,

who in this respect follows the example of his predecessors. In short, the little capital well knows how to detain the strangers whom the beautiful scenes of nature in its neighbourhood have attracted to it.



VIEW IN THE PARK OF THE CASTLE OF DARMSTADT.



ARMS OF WORMS.

CHAPTER XIII.

FROM WORMS TO MAYENCE.

THE whole of the road over which we have just passed runs along the right bank of the Rhine, and the green forest was so enticing that it drew us far into the cool shadow of its branches. But this is the last time that such leafy companions accompany us in our course along the great river. We now return to the bank in the broad plain through which it flows, and to which it has carried fertility and prosperity for thousands of years. The town element naturally predominates again here, and the first of the great cities which we meet with on the left bank is Worms. Worms is not beautiful in that ordinary sense which considers only attractive colours and attractive forms. There is another kind of beauty, however, which is grave and self-contained, and almost disdains to be criticised by every passing gaze. Such is the beauty which is peculiar to the places in this part of the country, and to the environs of the ancient town of Worms.

The landscape is flat, the colours are subdued, and the Rhine flows calmly, but strongly, between the meadows. Thick willow-bushes stand on both sides of the river, where a deserted bed is separated from it by a wide sandbank, on which now and then a heron may be seen. Nothing interferes with the broad expanse of sky which offers free play to the sailing clouds, while the spires of the cathedral in the distance

rise in silent majesty. We shall at once feel, as we look on the scene before us with observant senses, the inner meaning, the historical character, of this landscape. The spirit which animates it is one of calm energetic power, that characteristic which demands great and historical figures for its consummation.

In Worms we can dispense with that which is, but no one would willingly be without the stirring thoughts of what has been. Here is the spot where the great Cæsar once stood ; it was here that Attila,



JEWISH BURIAL-GROUND AT WORMS.

the gloomy hero of devastation, drove his cavalry across the Rhine. Before the Cathedral of Worms we are inflamed by the quarrel of the two queens Brunhild and Chriemhilda ; and it was over this same cathedral that that mighty cloud arose whose lightning gleams for ever for us in the song of the "Nibelungen."

The cathedral is still the greatest of all the monuments of the city ; it is one of those splendid stone giants which the Church has stationed along the Rhine as guardians of its power. There is apparent throughout the building, with its round towers and pinnacles, a sort of

defensive character ; the stately edifice presents itself to us as it were fully armed. The entire style is Romanesque. The ground-plan is that of a Roman basilica, but enriched with every decoration which a creative lavish period possessed. The unity of the whole is nowhere destroyed by an inconsistency. "Being built in the early years of the ninth century," says Simrock, "it is one of the oldest and finest monu-



CHURCH OF THE HOLY VIRGIN IN THE VINEYARDS, WORMS.

ments of the rounded arch style. From the eastern choir, and the northern side of the nave, hideous masks and grim beasts look down on us, the production of dark paganism which the Christian Church of the eleventh century had not yet been able completely to get rid of or suppress. The western choir shows somewhat later forms, and a transition to the pointed arch. This is explained by a necessity



MARKET-PLACE, WORMS.

having arisen in the fifteenth century for the rebuilding of the one

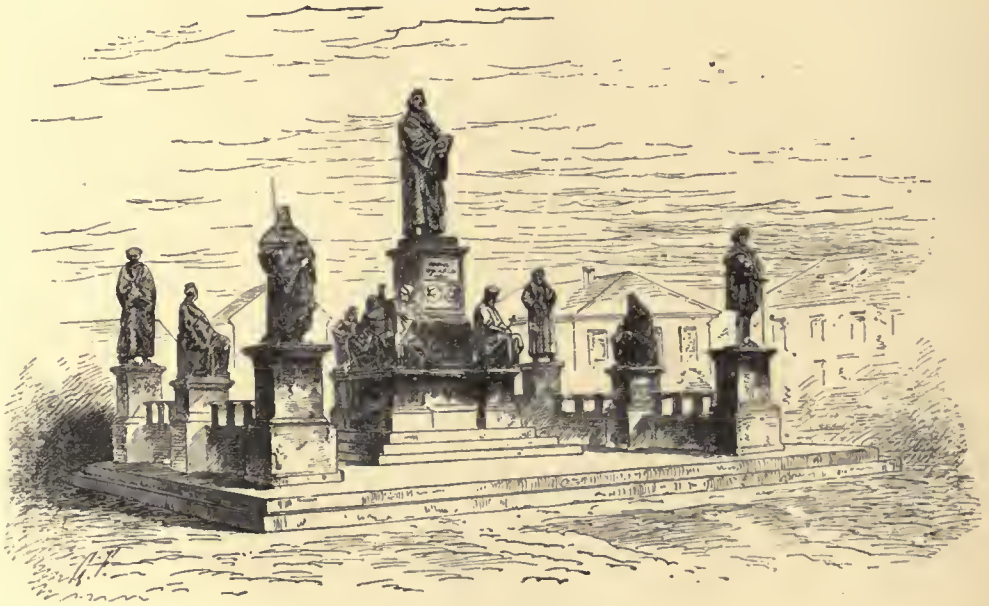
western tower. But a western choir hardly lay within the plan of the first architect. According to fixed law, the principal entrance should have stood opposite the eastern choir. The present beautiful entrance on the south side, which is pure Gothic, must have been added three hundred years later." These rough walls look down on us, mighty as



THE CATHEDRAL, WORMS.

the times from which they sprang, and the impression they make is not weakened when we step with muffled tread within the sacred walls. There are the stone tombs of the old ecclesiastical princes of Worms, and over the altars, pictures with golden backgrounds. In one of the chapels is the great stone font, and in another the last resting-place of

queens. We stand within the magic circle of a masterpiece, and our consciousness tells us at every step we take that the air we are breathing is historical. How many assemblies, imperial diets, and other councils, weighty with the fate of Germany, have been held within reach of these walls! In the year 772 war was declared here against the Saxons. In 1122, at an imperial diet here, a treaty was made between the Emperor Henry V. and Pope Calixtus II. respecting the investiture of the bishops with sceptre, ring, and staff. In the year 1495 a great diet was held, under Maximilian I., at which club-law was abolished and public peace established. Later still came that



LUTHER'S MONUMENT, WORMS.

most famous diet—the Diet of Worms—when a bold, determined man stood before the walls of the sacred old minster, and tore that great cleft in the globe which divides two eras, and created those two spiritual hemispheres into which the world is divided—“Here I stand, I cannot do otherwise. God help me!”

But the period when Worms was the centre of historical events, when the mighty Charles V. and all the princes came into the imperial city, is long since past, and deep degradation has followed the days of prosperity. The Thirty Years' War visited it with desolation, but in the marauding wars of Louis XIV. it was not only desolated but destroyed. When the regiments of the enemy had lain

long enough within these walls, the citizens were informed that it was the will of "the most Christian king" that Worms should be burned to the ground. Only a short respite was granted them, and then the consuming flames mounted towards heaven. It was a gigantic struggle between the two great elements. The earth and its stone would not yield, and the restless flames would not quench themselves



CLOCK-TOWER IN ST. CATHERINE'S CHURCH, OPPENHEIM.

till they had destroyed the last house. At that time Worms was populous and powerful, as became an old imperial town. A double wall ran round the city; it had seven gates, and the Rhine tower was so strong that thirty mines had to be laid under it before it could be overthrown. Piece by piece the old magnificence fell into ashes, and while the people outside were wringing their hands, the town was levelled with the ground on which it had stood.

All was dead and silent : only the walls of the cathedral remained amid this burnt wilderness.

Worms appears to us in more than one respect to be the first town on the Rhine which exhibits purely Rhenish life. This characteristic of the inhabitants seems to us to increase as we go farther down the river, until we reach Cologne.

We meet with no large town between Worms and Mayence, for which reason the country is all the more rich and blooming. It is covered with fruitful vineyards, and is full of that gladness which seems to be inseparable from the vine.

We first stop in Oppenheim, and here we recognize once more the signs of stormy days gone by, for above the expanse of vine gardens there stands a bold and commanding stronghold. The little town which crouches at its feet is much older, and was built upon the ruins of a Roman settlement. Though unpretending and modest, it once possessed the finest church which the Gothic style ever created in Germany, and it required all the vandalism of the war of the Palatinate to give up this masterpiece as a prey to the flames. More than half of the renowned Church of St. Catherine was then destroyed, but the mutilated remains are still attrac-



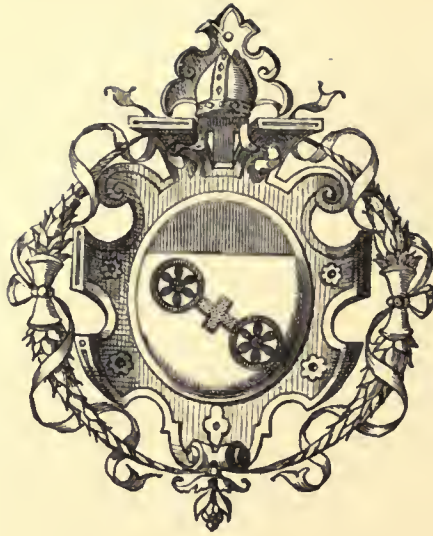
ST. CATHERINE'S CHURCH, OPPENHEIM.

tive in a very high degree. But who thinks now of forgotten woes? On the hills that once drank in the blood of warriors, the vines are waving and the clear wine sparkles in the green ringing glass. It is here that we first meet with the name of "Rhine wine," and all that

lies yonder towards the Pfalz belongs no longer to the map, but to the wine-chart. The boat bears us down the blue Rhine to Mayence. Already we see the cathedral towering over the broad roofs of the city, and seem to hear the sound of the church bells of the old royal city on the Rhine, "Mayence the Golden."



MAYENCE, FROM THE WATERSIDE.



ARMS OF MAYENCE.

CHAPTER XIV.

MAYENCE THE GOLDEN.

WE are now at "Mayence the Golden," and we shall go as far as "Cologne the Holy," along the lovely banks with which God has blessed the great German river.

This town, so often sadly memorable in history, and yet so indestructible, was once situated farther up on the softly-sloping hills. In the course of time it has sunk down to the river-banks. It has also sunk from the height of its classic origin, when the Romans built their stone bridges here, and made a yoke for our German forefathers; and also it has descended from its ecclesiastical height, when the bishops turned the crozier into a temporal sceptre. But in spite of all, though power and wealth have been lost under a thousand calamities, she still remains "the Golden."

The situation of Mayence, if not the most beautiful, is at all events open and pleasant. From the heights of the Kästrich or the "Anlagen" (at the feet of which is the handsome railway bridge), the eye sweeps over the river Maine and over the many-tinted spurs of the Odenwald and the Taunus.

On the other side we see dimly rising out of the mist of the horizon, or shining in a direct ray of the sun, the faint outline of the Platte

the hunting castle of the Duke of Nassau; the white temple of Neroberg, like a great forest mushroom; and the gilded pinnacles of the Byzantine Greek chapel shining between the trees. Farther down the stream we see the Niederwald springing high above the terraces of Rudesheim. It is still of the same capricious yet soft gradations of stone colour, and forms a kind of gate to a bend in the Rhine, shutting it in so as to open out an entirely new panorama on

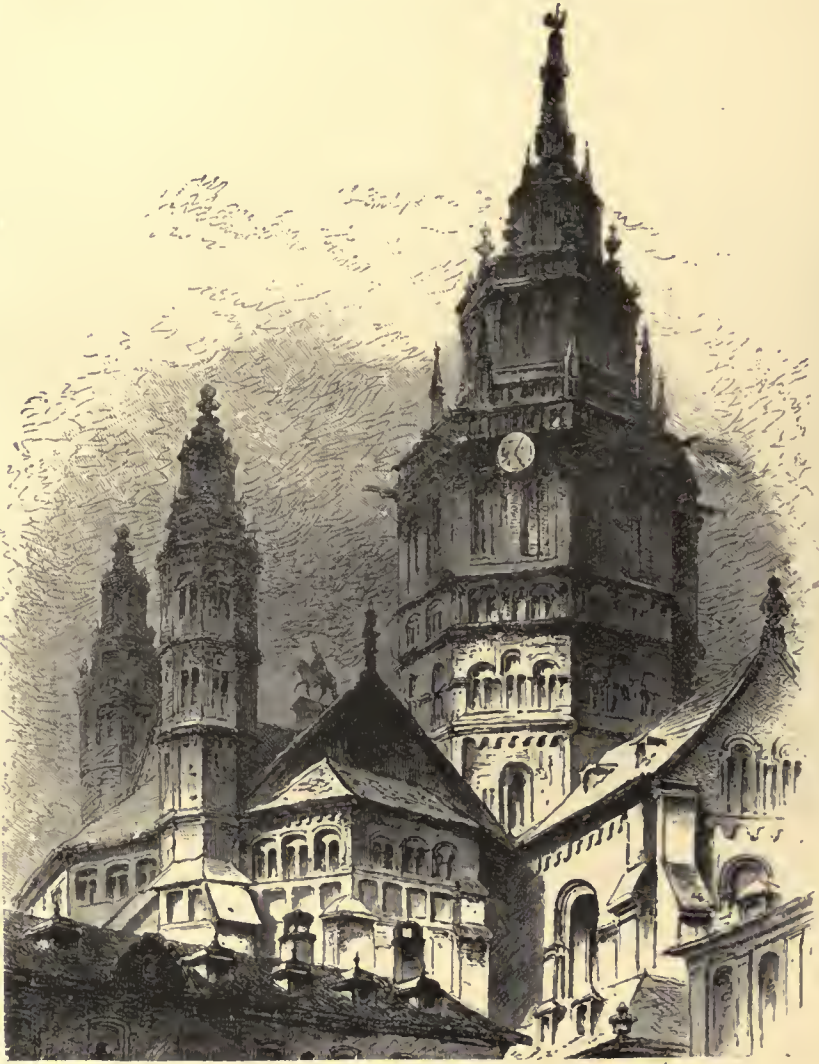


SHORE OF THE RHINE IN WINTER, MAYENCE.

the other side. If the sunlight is favourable, the observer may see from the hills of Mayence a little piece of the pearly track of the Rheingau spread in the fragrant little Eden, where God has so favoured men that He has caused the seltzer spring to issue from the earth close to the vineyards. Here everything sings "Glory to God in the highest"—the crosses and crucifixes between the vine gardens, the juicy golden grapes, the swelling chestnut-tree, the villas and cottages scattered among the dark-green foliage, the little town which

bathes its feet in the sparkling river, and, finally, the glad and grateful hearts of men.

But beautiful as the scenery is all round us, history has harshly

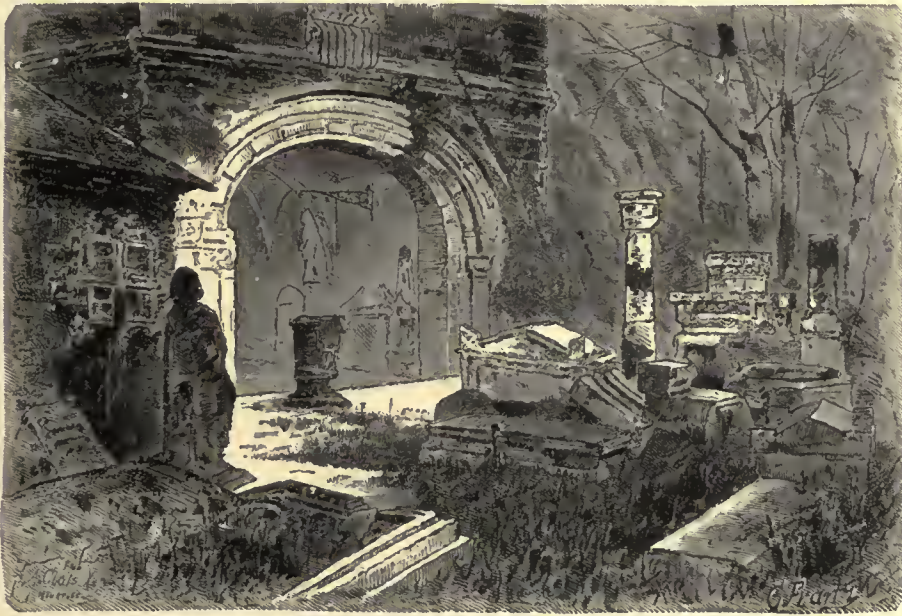


THE CATHEDRAL, MAYENCE.

visited this part of the Rhine Valley, particularly the left bank, and Mayence especially has felt its heavy hand.

The origin of the first warlike disturbances is lost among childish legends. It is said that there lived in Trier, fourteen years before the Christian era, a sorcerer named Nequam, whom the people of

Trier drove out of their town on account of his evil arts. Nequam swore to be revenged on them by building another town, and he came to the place on which Mayence now stands, and raised a town out of the earth by magic. Another legend ascribes the building of the city to a fugitive from the siege of Troy named Moguntius. This might, perhaps, account for the name of the town, but the authority is hardly to be relied on. Authentic history begins with the fortified Roman station which stood here, and although it seems unlikely that no German settlement should have been formed before that time in so particularly favourable a situation at the confluence of two great



COURTYARD OF THE ANCIENT GERMAN MUSEUM, MAYENCE.

rivers, yet absolutely no trace of any such previous settlement is to be found.

The two great epochs of Mayence were the Roman period and the ecclesiastical period. The stone annals which yet remain tell us of both of these epochs. The oldest of them informs us that Agrippina caused a fortified winter camp to be formed at Moguntiacum in the year 38 B.C., and Caius Sertorius was at that time named *Curator civium romanorum Mog.* The real fortifier of the place appears to have been Caius Drusus, who built also a camp on the other side of the river—the present Castei—and erected a stone bridge across the

Rhine in order to enable his legions the more conveniently to cross



MAYENCE.

over to their German families who dwelt in the woods. We are

reminded of him at the present day by the "Eichelstein," which



FOUNTAIN IN THE MARKET-PLACE, MAYENCE.

stands above the "Anlagen," or gardens, and was once a handsome

building erected for him by his legions, but is now a ruin, as are also the aqueduct which he made, and the Roman bridge, of which the stone pillars remain only to be used as anchoring-posts for the well-known floating water-mills, which may be seen here in some considerable numbers. The value of the culture which the Romans brought into the country is inestimable. When the twenty-second legion came, on their return from Jerusalem, they also brought Christianity and Bishop Crescentius with them; both were objects of hatred. The prosperity of the town again declined until Rando fell upon it and mercilessly destroyed it and both its Roman and Christian inhabitants. After it was rebuilt, Mayence fell a prey to the Vandals and their allies on Christmas Eve of 406, and was totally destroyed by fire. Attila destroyed it again in 451, and it was only after the expulsion of the Romans in 622 that the permanent rebuilding was begun again under Theodobert and Dagobert.

The Cathedral, the Church of the Holy Virgin, was commenced by Willigis, and under him harmony at length reigned among the citizens. This soon ended, however, under his successors, and Henry IV., the penitent of Canossa, set a limit to the power of the bishops and protected the constantly contested privileges of the citizens, until, in 1104, the Diet of Mayence declared him to have forfeited his throne. During the life of Archbishop Ruthard—and apparently encouraged by him—the persecution and massacre of the Jews took place, the wealth of these people having long roused envy and vexation. The public pawning-houses, which were in the hands of the Italian Jews (whence the present name of “Lombards”), did a large business. This brought great wealth to the owners of these establishments and the banking houses, who provoked the anger of the people by the ostentatious display of their luxury. At last the smouldering fire broke out in massacre and spoliation; and even the bishop himself shared the booty with the robbers—an act which he had to expiate by seven years’ banishment to a Thuringian monastery.

In the year 1254 the citizen Walpöden, of Mayence, founded the League of Rhenish Towns, which was again connected with another public calamity, the Robber-Knights. Mayence, as the centre of the Rhenish towns, received the flattering name of “the Golden.” In the year 1492, Adolf of Nassau took the town by treachery, plundered it, and deprived it of its civic freedom. In 1552 it fell into the hands of Albert of Brandenburg. Then came the Swedes, under Gustavus Adolphus, who laid under contribution the monasteries to which the

clergy had fled. Later, in 1644, the town was occupied by the French.



who left it in 1648, after the Treaty of Westphalia. They returned in 1792, under Custine, to whom Mayence surrendered through treachery

and cowardice. It was retaken by the Prussians, under Kalkreuth, in 1793; the French again blockaded the fortress a year later, and it was recovered by the Austrian Marshal Clerfayt. By the Treaty of Luneville, Mayence passed into the hands of the French, and remained in their possession until the fall of Napoleon. The Vienna Congress gave the town, whose fortifications had gained greatly in importance during all these varied fortunes of war, to the Grand-Duke of Hesse. This duke held it as a fortress of the League until, in 1866, the League itself became a thing of the past. Such are the main points in the history of the old Electoral city—a continual struggle with conquerors and oppressors from without, and with priestly political supremacy from within.

None of the spirit of that old oppressive period remains among the present population, though traces of French character are still to be met with in the people of Mayence. French regiments, French fashions, the frivolity of the French colony so long established in the neighbouring town of Coblenz, left behind much light blood in Mayence. It could not be expected that French nature and French *chic* should be readily eradicated, and the traces of it remains at the present day in the graceful women of Mayence. It is difficult now to believe, when we meet the splendid religious processions in the streets, that there were many years during which no public worship was held, though it is true that to-morrow we may meet in the very same street Prince Carnival and all his motley court.

With such a history as that indicated above, Mayence is necessarily rich in antiquities, and especially such as are of Roman origin. Much also that is interesting, belonging to a later period, has survived the destruction and calamities that have visited the town. The Cathedral, the great work of Willigis, the best of the bishops, which was begun in 978, was six times destroyed or partially destroyed by fire, and in war it has seen wild hordes break into its interior. It was totally destroyed by fire in the year 1009, but was rebuilt, and had approached so near completion in 1024 that Conrad II. was able to be crowned there. In 1024, in 1137, and 1191 it was again a prey to the flames. Gustavus Adolphus, on one occasion, even commanded it to be blown up. During the bombardment of the town in 1793 it again suffered by fire, and in 1813 it was turned into a French forage magazine. Modern times have done their best to restore and complete the beautiful church.

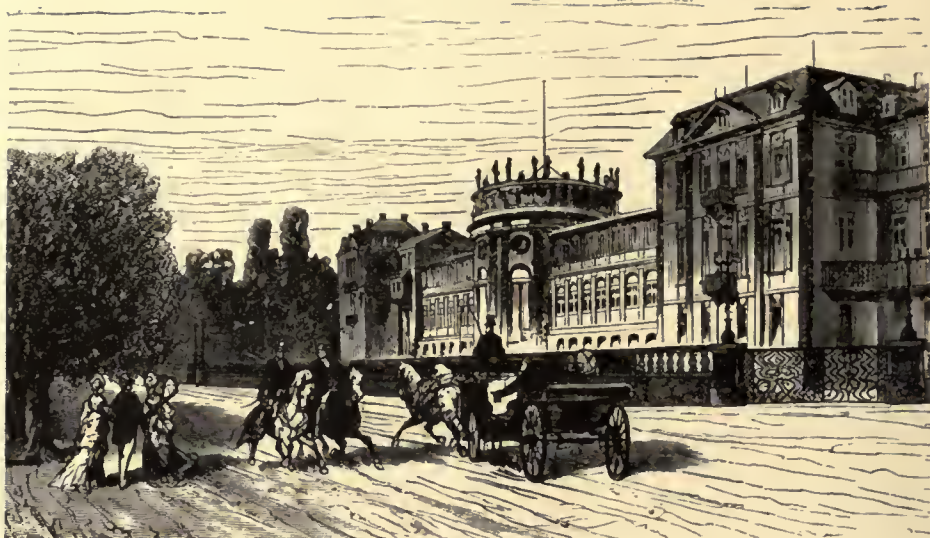
The city of Mayence has long been contemplating the extension of its fortifications, so as to acquire a more open and commanding

position, and also to improve it on the land side. It must become a great military depôt, and in preparation for this event a wide embankment on the shore is being built, a great improvement to the present landing-place, which up to this time has been anything but inviting. Whilst the other western fortresses of the Empire are being both geographically and strategically turned into another line by the conquest of Metz and Strasburg, the military importance of Mayence is not lessened, but rather increased. Its surroundings will all be much enhanced from the great works which are just beginning to be carried out.

Thorwaldsen's statue of Gutenberg announces that a new light rose upon the world from Mayence. The inscription on it informs us that this monument was erected to Johann Gensfleisch of Guten by his fellow-citizens, aided by subscriptions from all Europe. Gutenberg sprang from a patrician family of Mayence. The whole world knows what it owes to his discovery, but the year of his birth and the house where that event occurred are unknown.



GUTENBERG'S MONUMENT, MAYENCE.



BIEBRICH CASTLE.

CHAPTER XV.

BIEBRICH.



HE Castle of Biebrich rises on the right bank of the Rhine. It is built of red sandstone, and has a light and open situation. It is still the property of the prince who governed the most beautiful little country of Germany, but who, in an anxious, critical hour staked this crown, this diadem of all Germany, upon a doubtful throw, and lost it, as so many have lost their all at the fatal gaming-table. Its fine situation makes it one of the most beautiful of castles. In front of it, immediately on the bank of the river, is a shady avenue which, like the Villa Reale of Naples, is frequented by the lazzaroni of the shore, the so-called "Rheinschnaken," or "loafers" who hang about here waiting for the arrival of the steamers in order to offer their services at a cheap rate to passengers. In the distance, behind the castle, rise the woody heights of the Odenwald and Taunus, forming a chain—a green screen—round the valley lying at its feet, and breaking off abruptly towards the river, as if frightened back by the Rhine, and falling almost precipitously towards the shore in steep terraces opposite Bingen.

There seems to be no doubt that Biebrich owes its name to the

number of beavers that formerly used to find a suitable situation for their buildings in the islands which lie opposite the town. At the



IN THE CASTLE GARDEN AT BIEBRICH.

present time proofs are not wanting that these animals were once very numerous in the Rhine. Since the beginning of the last century

they have been greatly destroyed and driven away by thoughtless trapping, and more especially by the increasing population of the bank, so that at the present day the name of the place is all that remains of them.

The castle, which is built in the style of the Renaissance, was finished in 1706 by George Augustus of Nassau. The sandstone figures which adorn the roof, otherwise valueless, have a somewhat mournful appearance, for they were very harshly treated in 1793, at the siege of Mayence, when the French planted their guns on the Peters Au. A large and beautiful park with fine trees is situated behind the castle. Duke Adolf of Nassau cultivated this with the greatest care, until his country fell to the share of Prussia. At the last hour he could not save that country, when the choice was placed before him after the battle of Königgrätz. He decided for Austria, less perhaps from his own inclination than that of a blind counsellor. The obligation which was imposed on him to maintain a public road through the park, his private property, and the numerous abuses of this privilege, cooled the interest of the absent prince for his favourite spot. He sold the splendid palm-house to the town of Frankfort, which replaced its palm-garden by a rare orangery. The park is still beautiful, for its fine shady trees are uninjured, but its former cultivation has vanished since the castle lost the princely household.



RHEINSCHNACKEN, OR "LOAFERS."



CHAPTER XVI.

WIESBADEN.

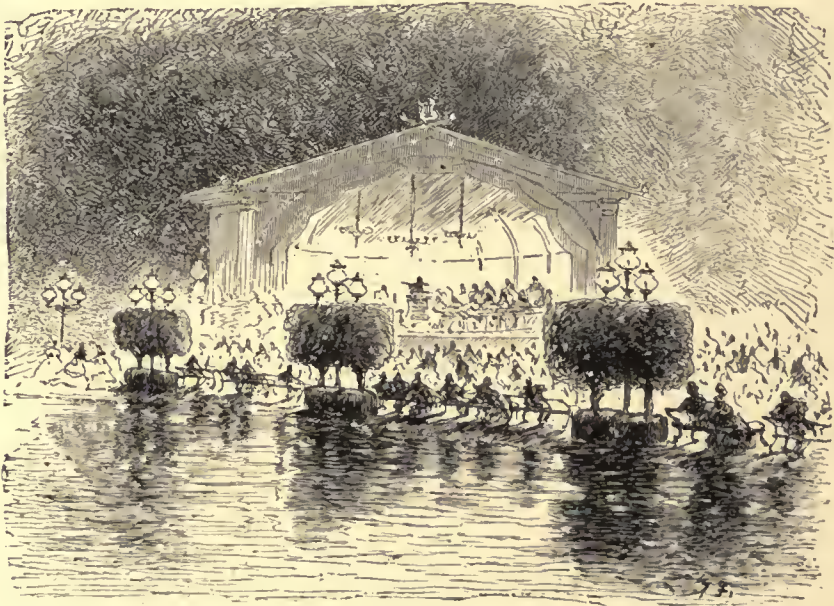
LEAVING the river and passing the Moosbach railway station, the road, which is shaded by a double avenue of trees, rises gently to Adolf's Hill. On one side we get a charming glimpse of the islands and a part of the Rheingau; on the other, quite as attractive, of Mayence, Castel, and the mountain-chain. Before us lies the Taunus, from the plateau of which the hunting-castle, the Platte, and the chapel look down through a break in the woods; whilst to the left the forester's house on the forest road to Schlangenbad peeps through the rising wood, and to the right, on the ridge of hills, the watchtower of Bierstadt commands the whole of the Rhine Valley.

Even before we reach Moosbach, we meet with the first of those country houses which are, as it were, the outposts of that community that has sought comfortable seclusion in the loveliest of the Rhine valleys, in the "city of idlers," Wiesbaden. On both sides stretch the pastures of fertile green intersected by the Taunus and Nassau Railway. In a few minutes we reach the plateau, and at our feet lies the little paradise which was once the residence of the Dukes of Nassau, the "Mecca" of all those who make a pilgrimage to its warm springs, and the "Nice" of Germany. It is protected from the north-east wind, and is a favourite resort of those who, tired of the whirl of the great towns, wish to end their days under the Rhenish sun and in the mildest climate.

The history of Wiesbaden, about which the present mixed society troubles itself but little, begins with the time of the Romans, who built the old *Mattiacum*, and it was the existence of the warm spring which led to its erection. Pliny speaks of it, and the remains which have been found on Heidenberg and Römerberg are said to date from

the time when the fourteenth legion, which was afterwards relieved by the twenty-second, was stationed in these parts. The name Wisibad, Wisibadun, appears in records of 843. The Rhenish "Robber-Knights" ran riot here, and once completely laid the city waste. In 1815 Wiesbaden was the capital of the Duchy of Nassau. In 1866 it was occupied by a Prussian militia company, who met with no opposition, and since then it has been the seat of a Prussian government.

The Kurhaus, with its beautiful gardens, naturally forms the centre of the town. The ascent from the railway station through the Wilhelmstrasse is quite imposing, bordered as it is on one side by lofty



EVENING CONCERT AT WIESBADEN.

plane-trees, and that part of the Kurgarten named the "warm bank," with its beautiful lawns, ponds, and music tents, which are seen between the trunks of the plane-trees. Next to the open place before the theatre is the garden of the Kurhaus, richly and artistically arranged with flower-beds, and between them are cascades which are illuminated in the evening. Right and left are repeated the avenues of great plane-trees which lead the fashionable world into the private gardens behind the assembly-rooms. Opposite to these avenues are two rows of very beautiful red-thorns, and behind them again colonnades of shops.

This open place presents a gay and busy scene, particularly in the afternoon and evening, when the beginning of the concert summons



FOUNTAIN IN THE KURGARTEN, WIESBADEN.

everybody to the back of the Kurhaus under the shady red chestnuts. This place has a wonderful effect when, during the concert, the fish-pond is illuminated with Bengal lights, and the fountain is made to

throw its column of water higher than the tops of the trees. Bengal lights are in great force at Wiesbaden; and fireworks and music keep patrons amused and in constant circulation.



THE GREEK CHAPEL, WIESBADEN.

The Wiesbaden Gardens extend for a considerable distance, reaching to the village and ruins of Sonnenberg, and to the Dieten Mill, the much-frequented hydropathic establishment. On one side of the gardens is the Sonnenbergstrasse and on the other the Park-

strasse, both of which are bordered with villas. These gardens possess great attractions on account of the shade they offer, especially in the spring, as the sheltered situation of the place, protected as it is from keen winds, allows the most delicate vegetation to flourish luxuriantly. The abundance of the *Bignonia catalpa* and the trumpet-tree, with its candelabrum-shaped white blossoms, give the pleasure-gardens a peculiar charm. The effect of the gay flower-beds in the neighbourhood of the private houses is also very agreeable.



VISITORS AT SCHLANGENBAD.

From the Kapellenstrasse, the villas on the edge of the forest look down into the valley. This is the road to the Greek chapel, which may also be reached by a footpath that winds between the vineyards and hop-gardens. This chapel is built in the form of a cross, and has a curious effect with its five gilded pinnacles, to each of which a double cross is attached by chains. In dull weather it has almost the effect of a ray of sunshine on the valley. It is built of bright sandstone, and

was completed in 1855, and dedicated by the Duke Adolf to the memory of his early-lost consort, the Princess Elizabeth Michaelovna. The road leads farther up the mountain, through a strong and thickly grown beech wood, to the plateau of the Neroberg. Here stands the Belvidere, a temple from which may be obtained a splendid view over the Rhine, including Biebrich, Mayence, Darmstadt, and the mountain-chains. Beautiful walks and promenades lead through this wood, which is a mile in extent. The hunting-castle, "the Platte," lies still



SCHLANGENBAD.

higher and more exposed, being nearly 1,500 feet above the sea. It commands the Neroberg and has an extensive view over the Rhine Valley.

The favourite resorts of visitors to Wiesbaden are Schlangenbad, to which the road leads through the shade of the thick beech wood, and Schwalbach, two bathing places lying in the cool valley-side between wood and meadow, in which ladies who are disposed to nervousness often attempt to seek restoration to health. Schlangenbad

especially was some few years ago quite a little female republic, in which the occasional visit of a husband to his wife caused almost a sensation.

The very simple history of Schlangenbad relates that shortly after the discovery of the spring, it was sold to a doctor of Worms for a puncheon of wine. It lately passed from the possession of Nassau, to which it had belonged since 1816, into the hands of Prussia. There is no doubt that the place owes its name to the great number of snakes which abound in the woods, and are caught by the boys of the neighbourhood and exhibited to the visitors. One of the most charming and easy excursions is to the Gorgenhorn Hill, over which the road from Wiesbaden passes. It presents to the observer a vast panorama of the Rhine, with a distant view of Frankfurt and the environs of Worms. The advantages of the situation have induced several enthusiastic lovers of nature to establish themselves in the villas here, which command a view of the broad Rhine Valley.

The neighbouring Langen-Schwalbach, or familiarly Schwalbach, has a similar, though more circumscribed reputation as a health resort. Its steel springs and the air which is impregnated by them, attract all those whose complaints require such a tonic. The most interesting points in the neighbourhood are the castles of Schwalbach, with their watchtower Adolfseck, which was reduced to ruins during the Thirty Years' War. These were once the dwelling-places of the favourite of the Emperor Adolf. The castles of Hohenstein and Hohlenfels should also be mentioned, the one of which is situated on a lofty rock and the other on a chalk cliff.





CASTEL.

CHAPTER XVII.

AN EXCURSION TO THE TAUNUS.

AS there is no other way to Castel, we must retrace our steps and go back past Mosbach. The engine-sheds immediately on the banks of the Rhine have an inhospitable appearance, and the loopholes of the fortifications frown sullenly down upon the outworks by the houses and hotels. But at length fortifications lie behind us, and stretching out to our view stands the vine-clad hill of Hochheim. The church may be seen from a distance in all directions, as also its factory for the manufacture of sparkling wine, whilst its vineyards extend beyond the railway and slope down to the bank of the Main. A monument might be raised here to England, for "sparkling hock," the Hochheim champagne, which is specially prepared for British palates, is sent across the Channel in enormous quantities.

The majestic proportions of the Taunus become more and more clearly defined before us as we approach. On the left yonder lies the

modest Kurhaus of Weilbach, also called Lange-Weilbach, on account of the poetic repose which is met with there, even in the height of the season. It is well known for its sulphur springs and for a newly-discovered mineral spring.

The Taunus has been adopted by the Taunus Club of Frankfurt, who regularly celebrate their festival at the most interesting points.



VIEW OF THE HOCHHEIMER MOUNTAIN.

It is covered by thick woods, and stretches between the Rhine, the Main, and the Lahn for about a hundred miles, declining on the south-west, as the Rheingau chain forms the boundary between North and South Germany. Feldberg is its highest point, and is nearly 3,000 feet above the sea-level ; from it may be seen a splendid panorama extending over hundreds of miles in all directions.

The metallic wealth of these mountains once induced speculators to attempt the working of the mines, as the so-called "Goldgrube" at Homburg still testifies. They were, however, not productive enough to repay the trouble and outlay, for only peat and clay were found to be plentiful. It is not until the Lahn district is reached that the soil yields iron and manganese. The mountain district, which received its name from the Romans, who called it *Mons Taunus*, is, as is well known, very rich in mineral springs.

The Celtic race appear as the first inhabitants of the Taunus; they were succeeded by the Helvetii, especially between the Rhine and the Main; then came the Chatti; and lastly, the Alemanni and the Franks, who freed these mountains from the Romans in the fifth century after Christ. At the present day we may judge of the warlike nature of the Roman period from the Ring or Heathen Walls of the plateau, the entrances and exits of which formed the so-called "Rennwege," or courses, whilst the boundaries of the Roman domain are still to be recognised in the ditches fortified with stakes.

The road takes us uphill over Cronthal, a charming little bathing-place among green pastures, to Cronberg, whose bold inhabitants, supported by the banner of a knight of the Palatinate, once victoriously gave battle to the men of Frankfurt. We then continue on to the Castle of the Knight of Cronberg, of which nothing is now left but a few stones. Farther, and lower down on the hill, stands the stronghold of Falkenstein, on a wooded rock. According to tradition, Irmengarde, a daughter of that house, of whose fate some legend gives a melancholy ending, still wanders among the gloomy walls, her mission being the unthankful one, in these material times, of protecting unfortunate lovers. Heinrich von Ofterdingen, the troubadour, also, it is said, plays here every night upon his harp, and wanders down the bank of the Liederbach to the Rhine; whilst on the great cone of rock yonder, the Altkönig, tradition asserts that a grey mountain mannikin sits and watches some treasure that lies hidden, winding at the same time his ever-growing beard on a reel.

The fortress of Königstein rears itself proudly on its rocky height. At the foot of its throne lies the town of the same name, the gathering-place of all travellers to the Taunus, and especially of Frankfurt society. The Lords of Nüringen first governed here, then the Münzenbergs, and lastly the Falkensteiners and Stolzbergers, from whom it was wrested by Mayence. History records many sad events which have visited Königstein, and among them that in 1793, when

its gloomy walls were made to serve as a prison for the clubbists of Mayence. The interest in maintaining this splendid place is



THE FORTRESS OF KÖNIGSTEIN.

enhanced by the fact that Königstein has become, on account of its fine air, a much-frequented health resort.

Everyone who is afraid to attempt the Feldberg ascends Rossert, of which there is nothing to be said except that it is a great imposing group of rocks, to which the name of the "Teufelschloss," or Devil's Castle, has been given, on account of its weird appearance. From here we have a splendid view of Königstein, Falkenstein, and the ruins which recall to us that mighty race renowned in history, the Eppsteiners. These airy strongholds are fortified by deep abysses and massive walls to withstand all attacks, save that of the unwearied enemy, Time. Ruins now stand on the rock overhanging the town, which are clasped round by ivy, plantain, sloe-bushes, and brambles. Shattered towers



RUINS OF EPPSTEIN.

and a broken chapel are all the remains of the once-proud citadel, which for four centuries kept the whole neighbourhood under its sway, and maintained a bitter feud with the Counts of Nassau. At last, the race of its early rulers dying out, it passed to the dominion of the Counts of Stolberg, from whom it was handed over to the electoral city of Mayence. Many ghastly remembrances are associated by the people with the name of the Eppsteiners. Within the arch of the gateway once hung a colossal skeleton in chains, supposed, in those days, to be that of a giant. It is now exhibited in the Museum at Wiesbaden as that of an antediluvian animal.

CHAPTER XVIII.

FRANKFURT AND HOMBURG.



ARMS OF FRANKFURT.

WE now step out of the bounds of that rocky district, en-

bellished by legend and shaded by forest, and arrive in the busy commercial town of Frankfurt-on-the-Main, which in early days enjoyed a republican freedom, a monopoly of traditional privileges, and what may be called home rule; but is now absorbed by the Imperial Government, in the general interests of the empire at large, having no greater measure of independence than other German cities.

Frankfurt claims many historical characters as native citizens.

Everyone has heard of the wealthy Rothschilds, who are inseparably connected with the town; but soaring far above money and wealth the city gained everlasting renown in the year 1749, with the birth of Goethe. Ludwig Börne claimed this as his native city. Poetry and the *belles*

lettres were also represented in Frankfurt by Clement Brentano,

Bettina von Arnim, Fr. M. von Klinger; science by A. von Feuerbach, Savigny, J. G. Schlosser, and others. The particularly favourable geographical situation of the city caused material interests to be even more in request, and the desire for them more deeply rooted, than intellectual claims. It became the great emporium of trade for South-west Germany. Its Exchange was a power when the news of its transactions were carried northwards from Frankfurt and Paris by pigeon post, and the greedy stock-jobbers in Berlin



FRANKFURT-ON-THE-MAIN : ESCHENHEIM TOWER.

strove to ascertain from the foam on the steaming horse left standing by the courier before one of the great banking-houses, whether the rate of exchange was likely to be high or low in Frankfurt.

The most ancient memorial in Frankfurt is the "Römer," with its imperial hall, its golden bull, and its open square, the "Römerberg," on which tournaments used to be held. The old bridge on the Main should be mentioned, with the statue of Charlemagne holding the imperial orb, though this, indeed, belongs to a later period. It was this monument which gave the honest Sachsenhäusers the idea that Charlemagne was the man who "invented Aepfelwei," a drink specially in favour in Frankfurt.

Pepin, the father of Charlemagne, is said to have been the founder of the cathedral at Frankfurt. The building was not completed until 1512. Part of the tower and of the church itself was destroyed by a great fire in 1867. Next it, in antiquity, are the churches of St. Leonard, of the Holy Virgin, and of St. Nicholas. The celebrated church of St. Paul was not built until 1782. The

first objects that attract the eye of a stranger in walking through the town are the monuments of Gutenberg, Goethe, and Schiller. He will also visit Goethe's house, with its marble tablet; Luther's house, from which the Reformer addressed the people on his journey to Worms; the Bethmann Museum, with Dannecker's incomparable Ariadne; the Städel'sche Art Institute; Rothschild's original house, at the entrance of the Jews' Street; the grave of "Frau Rath," Goethe's mother, in the old churchyard; the Eschenheim Tower, the last relic of the ancient fortifications; the theatre; the Exchange; the Zoological Garden; and lastly, the splendid Palm Garden,

with its wealth of leaf and blossom. Sachsenhausen, the part lying on the left bank of the Main, forms a populous world of itself. The only particular point of interest it possesses is the house of the German Order, which stands there.

The people of Frankfurt are of a merry, active disposition. Strangers are constantly passing through their town, especially in



THE ROMER.

summer. The river Main, with its clear stream, offers to the Frankfurt societies a fine opportunity for water sports, regattas, boating. The woods, in which the annual spring festival is held, the Taurus, the Bergstrasse, and the neighbouring towns, with their various kinds of baths, are all visited by swarms of excursionists. This is especially the case with Homburg, which lies on a table-land within half an hour's ride, and is the favourite resort of the Frankfurt people.



LUTHER'S HOUSE.

The Landgrave Ferdinand Henry Frederick wished his capital to be described as "vor der Höhe;" the Bohemian population of the town called it "sur l'abyme." It did not matter which name it bore, but the former has been preserved. In Goethe's time the Court of Homburg was a centre of intellectual life. Goethe's "Lila" was the Fraulein von Ziegler, a lady belonging to the Court. Among the scholars who assembled there were Von Sinclair, Jung-Stilling, and Lavater, all of whom certainly visited the Court of Homburg. The unfortunate poet Hölderlin also lived here after his separation from his beloved Diotima. The French revolution drove a large number of the Waldenses to Homburg,

and their descendants still live in the neighbourhood. The town was indebted for many undesirable fugitives and guests to the closing of the Parisian gaming hells, and the cleansing of the Palais-Royal, in 1837. The proprietors of the gaming tables at this period, with Benazet at their head, crossed the frontier. Many of the West German Princes lent a willing ear to their offers, and thus *rouletts* and *trente et quarante* were established in Germany.

The castle, which used to be the residence of the Landgrave's family, and is now reserved for the occasional visit of the Prussian royal family, lies on a hill, surrounded by a green park. Many families of rank reside in the numerous villas and houses round about. The environs of Homburg are particularly attractive, with fine promenades and places for recreation running out in various directions. The air is pure and invigorating, and is always fresh and clear, owing to the proximity of the mountains and forests. The mineral springs, as well as the advantages of climate which Homburg possesses, has attracted an aristocratic society to the place now that the gaming tables have been removed.

The town itself is of inconsiderable extent, with about eight thousand five hundred inhabitants, whose industry and occupations are principally carried on for the advantage of the visitors. Passing over the bridge from the railway station we enter the principal artery of the town, the *Louisenstrasse*. Here we see one hotel after another, while the buildings which are private houses are erected in the villa style and are beautifully adorned with gardens. These offer a retreat to strangers who have settled



PORTRAIT OF GOETHE.

here, or who have come to these waters. Of the numerous interesting places in the neighbourhood, we will here select the little town of Oberursel, with its Gothic church, built in the fifteenth century. This place had also at one time an intellectual prominence, for printing was carried on here as early as 1462. Nicodemus Frischlin's printing-press, which was raised here in 1590, was an important object in the history of literature. In the neighbourhood of Homburg also we come upon important Roman remains—indeed,

upon one of the most important relics on the Rhine and Main, the so called Saalburg. As early as 1830, some fine discoveries were made at Heddernheim, among others the foundation-walls of a Mithras temple, the finely preserved relief of which is in the Museum at Wiesbaden. Many other mutilated relics were brought to light at that time, and prove the residence of the Roman legions here. A



GOETHE'S HOUSE, FRANKFURT.

Roman military road, which is clearly recognisable, leads almost directly to the ruins of the Roman citadel, the Saalburg, where a little Pompeii might long ago have been laid bare, if only the public had taken sufficient interest in the matter to provide the necessary funds. Imperfect as the excavations have necessarily been under the circumstances, having only been made by degrees by a private association formed for the purpose, this stronghold has been uncovered for ap



FRANKFURT-ON-THE-MAIN: THE JEWS' STREET.

extent of more than twenty acres; the surrounding fortifications of

walls and trenches have, for the most part, been brought to light ;



THE OLD BRIDGE ON THE MAIN AT SACHSENHAUSEN.

four gates with square towers, and behind them the buildings surround-

ing the citadel, which are tolerably well preserved, have also been disclosed. Among the former are the *porta prætoria* and the *porta pecumana*. We also find a *prætorium* 153 feet long and 132 feet broad, wells, bathrooms, mosaic and other flooring, cellarage, all half



VIEW OF HOMBURG.

ruined, and bearing here and there indications of the mortar which was on the walls. Urns and pitchers have been found at the place where the bodies used to be burnt. Weapons and coins have also been dug up plentifully, and on one occasion an urn containing 550 silver pieces was discovered. Of especial interest is the grave-house,

which was erected on one of the old foundations, at a recent period,



THE KURGARTEN AT HOMBURG. .

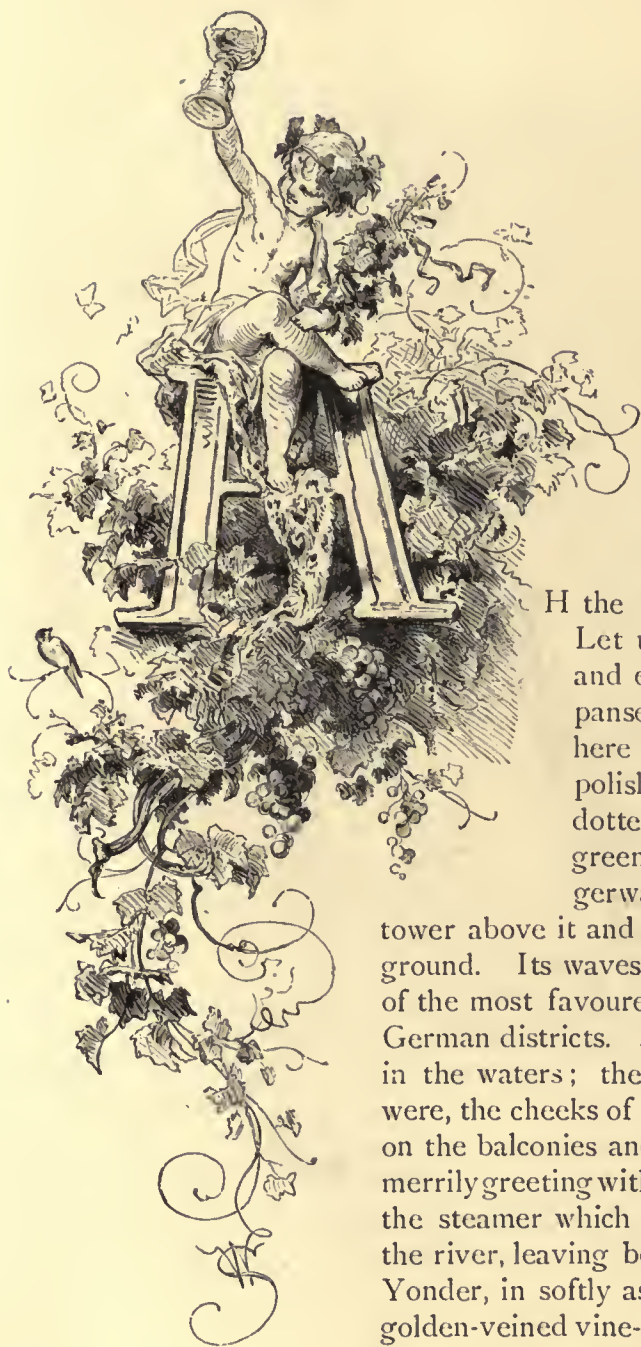
to cover the graves which were laid open; whilst two years ago the foundation-stone of a real columbarium was laid. The staked ditches

which lie a few hundred paces off are also extremely interesting. It is supposed that this fortress was built by N. C. Drusus in the year



IN THE CASTLE PARK, HOMBURG.

10 B.C., and that after being destroyed from the Germanic side in the year 15, it was rebuilt by his son Germanicus. Further excavations now being carried on, will no doubt supply a more definite solution of the history of this ancient Roman fortification.



CHAPTER XIX.

THE RHEINGAU.

H the Rhine! to the Rhine!

Let us leave the tributary and enter the splendid expanse of the river, which here lies before us like a polished lake, its surface dotted with islands. The green heights of the Bingerwald and Niederwald

tower above it and enclose it in the background. Its waves dance upon the shore of the most favoured and beautiful of the German districts. The sun's rays sparkle in the waters; their reflections kiss, as it were, the cheeks of the maidens who stand on the balconies and in the shady arbours, merrily greeting with waving handkerchiefs the steamer which is passing the bend in the river, leaving behind it a foamy track. Yonder, in softly ascending lines, are the golden-veined vine-gardens on that hill so blessed by heaven, and from which the

rich produce goes forth yearly in such abundance.

On the right bank one little town stretches itself out almost to the next, the whole looking like a string of pearls, penetrated by the fragrance of the vines and interspersed with gardens and villas, with churches and chapels. In the background the vine-watcher's houses seem to frown down on the scene, whilst the grave-looking, weather-



WALLUF.—BOATMAN'S HOUSE OF CALL.

stained crucifixes smile beneficently upon the gardens, like St. Januarius on the coast of the Bay of Naples. The little townlets of the Rheingau, with smiling aspect, bathe their feet in the bright stream ; and cheerful human beings stroll along the banks. In the snug summer-houses overhung with trailing vines the glass filled with the golden wine sparkles, while the humming of the bees announces

how the grapes are ripening once more to replenish the store of that good wine, which for thousands of years has been a joy and a blessing to those who know how to enjoy its use without abusing it.

Lower Walluf lies on the Waldava, a stream which once formed the boundary of the "Gebücks," a line of demarcation, protected by ditches, which at one time reached as far as Lorch, and by means of which the Rheingau fortresses, towns, and villages sought to protect



RAUENTHAL.

themselves against attack from without.

The men of the Rheingau, as is well known, held fast to their own independence and acknowledged allegiance to no one, so that even the great lords were careful to keep on good terms with them. The little town of lower Walluf stretches itself invitingly under its vine-clad hills right along to the shore, facing which are the hospitable and much-frequented shady gardens of the burgomaster and Prince

Wittgenstein. The town retains a mediæval look. Though the space is small the little dockyard is always full of life, and so is the boatman's inn, with its barrack-like appearance. On summer afternoons the shore is always crowded with visitors eager to sail about on the river, or to make a journey up the Rhine. A large number also hang about the steamers as they land their passengers, either in small boats or at the pier, while in the shady arbours of the garden the burgomaster himself may be seen.

Up yonder, in the background above Walluf, where the mountains

seem to beckon us, and the spires of the churches peep out at us from among the trees, lies Rauenthal—so called because it stands upon the mountain. Its vineyards stretch down towards the Rhine, receiving the full glow of the sun, that ripens for us those priceless grapes which yield the wine that was crowned Queen of the Rhine.

We pass on, along the foaming river; the vine-hills become higher and closer together as we proceed, for since passing Walluf we



ELTVILLE-AU.

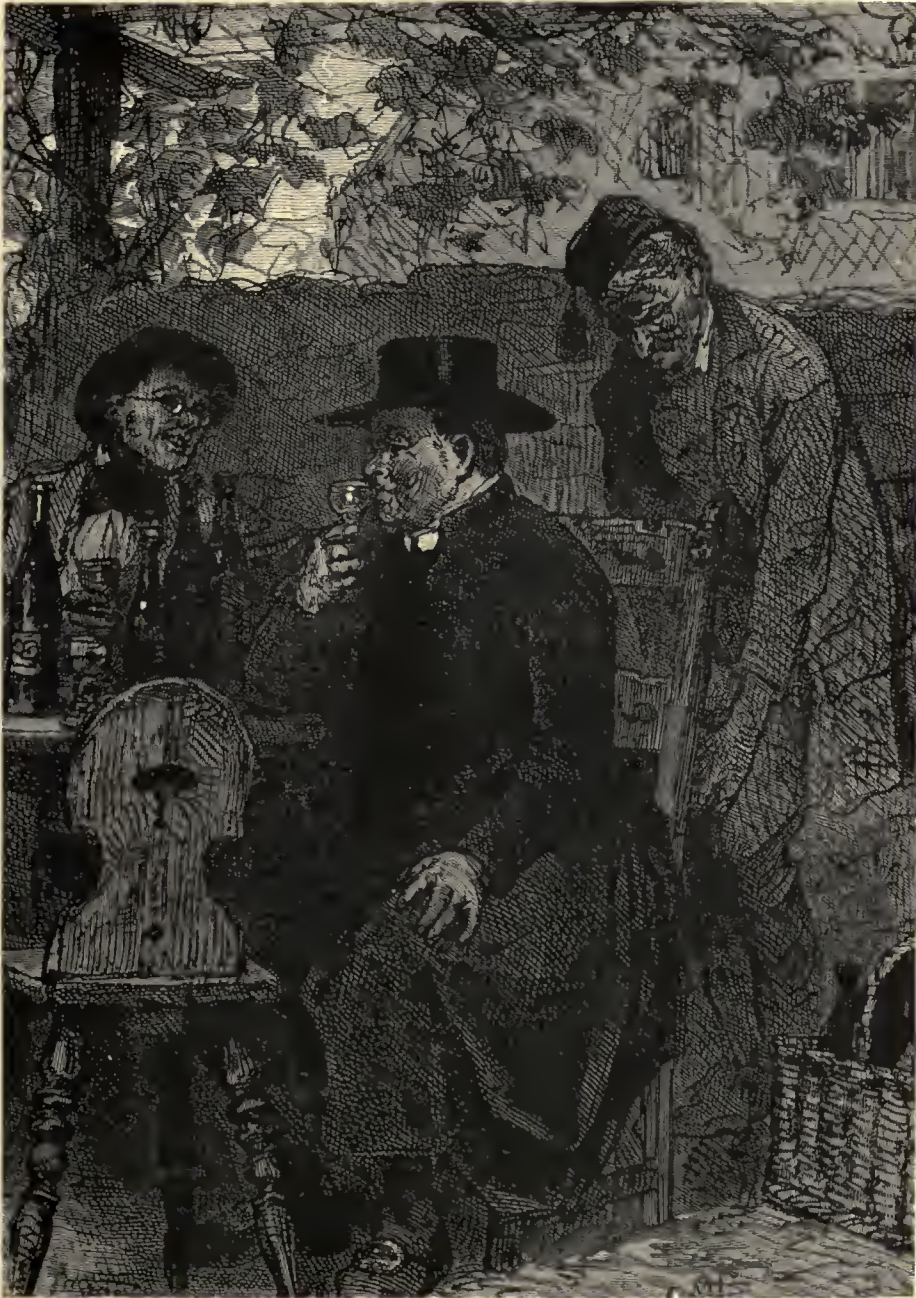
are in the "Gau" proper. Before us, on the left, lies the Eltvile-Au, with its Swiss farm. Before the town, on the right, extends the most beautiful park, with the usual little castles and pavilions, the estate of Julienheim, and the Castle of Rheinberg, which was once called also Christoffelsberg, from a figure of the saint on its tower. From a small beginning it became the principal place in the Mayence part of the Rheingau, and was a favourite resort and refuge to the arch-

bishops when Mayence became too hot for them. In consequence of this the terrible Baldwin of Luxemburg erected the citadel in 1330, and Louis IV., on account of its fortifications, granted to the place the privileges of a town. The castle and a portion of the walls are still preserved, as well as the watchtower, although the Swedes and the French have greatly destroyed the fortress. Eltville became a favourite resort for pilgrims when, in 1402, the miraculous Host was brought here from Gladbach. This raised the town to a state of great prosperity, for much more was ventured at that time in the way of pilgrimages and penances than now. The church of Eltville, which is built in the style of the fourteenth century, contains the tomb of Agnes of Hoppenstein, the wife of Frederick von Stockheim.

The place is indebted for one bright spot in its history to Gutenberg's pupil, Henry Bechtermunz (also called Bechtelmunze), who, with the assistance of his brother Nicholas and of Wigand Spiesz of Ortenburg, set up a printing-press here in the middle of the fifteenth century. A few specimens of its work have been preserved. Simrock, indeed, expresses an opinion that Gutenberg, towards the end of his life, settled here with his relatives; but nothing certain is known on the subject except that the neglected grave of one of his relatives, Jacob von Sorgenloch, may be seen in the churchyard. Eltville at the present day is a favourite resort of the wealthy on account of its villas and parks. The gardens of the houses join one another and form a beautiful border to the shore.

The village of Kiedrich, and farther inland the ruins of Scharfenstein, with its round towers, have just come in sight, and with them the Eichberg lunatic asylum, established in 1843. A great number of historic associations are crowded together here, and from yonder Lower Ingelheim peers at us, while above us already towers the Johannisberg. We must next mention Kiedrich and Scharfenstein, and the long-decayed family of Löwentrotz, the most powerful noble house of the Rheingau, rich in strongholds, with their different family branches, all of which have perished. Kiedrich appears as early as the tenth century, under the name of Cherdercho, whilst Scharfenstein, on the right bank of the Rhine, may be named as the oldest of the castles. It was decidedly the largest if, as tradition tells us, it sheltered the whole of the tribe, whose common interests demanded their cohesion. The family of the Scharfenstein must have been one of the most wealthy, and consequently one of the most powerful, since it possessed the greatest number of castles and fiefs.

More important to us is the Abbey of Eberbach, lying inland in



WINE-TESTING.

its idyllic green valley half enclosed by wooded hills, and the golden

wine, the Steinberger Cabinet, which is hidden in its cellars. It once had a great and a splendid history, but it has experienced many changes, until at length it became an asylum for the insane, who were



ABBEY OF EBERBACH.

afterwards removed to the Eichberg. Last of all it was used as a prison. Above it lies the Hallgart rampart, with the little village of Hallgarten, on the slopes on which the wine of the same name

flourishes. A German, named Adam von Itzstein, lies buried here : "a brave heart," says his gravestone, "weary of the youthful struggle for German freedom ;" and here on his property, surrounded by his friends, he planned out and prophesied the existence of the German parliament.

It is said that when the pious Bernard of Clairvaux came here under the protection of Adalbert of Mayence, to seek a spot for a



JOHANNISBERG.

house in which to establish his order, a boar came out of the thicket, and rooting up the earth with his tusks, marked out the area which the saint destined for his monastery. Further than this, the boar also rolled hither the great stones for the foundation, and angels brought the smaller stones for the walls. In this way the building for the pious foundation was completed in the year 1116, under circumstances which, at the present day, we should consider somewhat exceptional

and favourable, but which do not appear to have been so very remarkable in those periods.

When finished, the Archbishop Adalbert summoned the Augustine monks into the monastery; but the order of monks often changed, for the walls seem at first to have been somewhat deserted, indicating not a little ingratitude to the angels. The monks, however, soon took to wine-growing. It was they who had the finest Marcobrunner and who tended the Steinberger, so that the great cask in the cellar of the monastery of Eberbach had a world-wide reputation. It was capable of containing 12,000 gallons, and the entire harvest of the Steinberg was poured into it if there was room. But in the Peasant War of 1525, the Rheingau insurrectionists drank to the very bottom of the great cask and sacked the interior of the monastery. The industrious monks, no sooner was peace restored, set to work again and repaired the damage that had been done, and worked on undisturbed until Albert of Brandenburg fell upon the abbey with equally insatiable thirst. In the year 1803 the abbey was disestablished, and the property given to the domains whose noblest wines the monastery has since that time hidden in its cellars. The former refectory, now the press-house, dates from the twelfth century, and still reminds us, with its pillars and capitals, of the shrewd, industrious monks to whom vine-culture is so greatly indebted—wise men of business, who knew well how to obtain from emperors and princes free passage for their casks along the Rhine, till the stress of war destroyed all their blessings.

The ruins are still worth a visit: the church, dated 1156, with its monuments; the Cabinet cellar, with its true Rhine gold, and the magic names of Steinberg, Marcobrunnen, Rüdesheim, Grafenberg, and Hallenheim! Even at the present day, the annual sale by auction of the wine which has been rejected as being unworthy of the "Cabinet," is an important event in the life of the Rheingau. Whoever comes to it, be he buyer or tourist, is invited to a "wine meal," and at the end there is handed to him a sample of the finest wine which does honour to Eberbach's cellar and to its hospitality.

Only speak to a native of the Rheingau of "wine-testing," and his heart will rejoice. He may not, indeed, be able to take part in the proceedings at Eberbach, Hochheim, or any of the finest sources; but he will do so probably at a peasant's, at a vine-grower's, at the steward of the castle's, or at a rich wine-grower's, who sets before us thirty different sorts of his produce. Wine-testing is, to the man of

the Rhine, an act of love—we might almost say of faith or religion—which he performs with all his attention and devotion; and in one way or another a good deal is tested on the Rhine, not only at the auctions, but, indeed, whenever it is necessary or agreeable to look into the goblet's golden depths.

Johannisberg! the pride, the King of the Rheingau! The castle stands on its vine-garlanded heights, having the Mummische Schloss for its pedestal. At its feet lie stretched Oestrich, Winkel, and Mittelheim, belonging, as it were, to one another. To the right, above the last-named place, is the Castle of Vollrath; on the left is the newly completed erection, now called Johannisburg; and yonder on the left bank, on the other side of the Au, basking in the sunshine, lies Lower Ingelheim, which a thousand years ago was the soul of the



VIEW OF GEISENHEIM.

holy Roman Empire—Charlemagne's beautiful palace. It was here, in these halls adorned with the art-treasures of the world, that the mighty emperor summoned the princes of his empire to assemble in order to determine the fate of nations, if not of Europe.

At Ingelheim Charlemagne promoted the planting and culture of the vine, which the Romans had already brought hither with the chestnut-tree. He also did a great deal for the cultivation of fruit in general. It must have been here that he assembled the Diet of 788, at which Duke Thassilo of Bavaria was deposed from his dignity. The Danish king Harold fled hither in 826, with his wife and faithful followers, and was baptized by St. Alban. It was here that Charlemagne received ambassadors, whose arrival was celebrated with the most brilliant pageants.

No traveller scans the heights of Johannisberg without being tempted to ascend them, although the place is not so rich in historical associations as Ingelheim. It presents to us in the main, as compared with its pious neighbour Eberbach, only the allegory of the idle and the industrious monks.

The extent of the prospect from here, over to Mayence and Donnersberg, to the peaks of the Eifel, and especially over the great river-bed and its luxuriant green pastures, is almost overpowering.



VINEYARD WORKERS AT REST.

It is a well-known fact that wherever the neighbourhood is most beautiful, there stands a convent or an inn, or indeed usually both. The beauty of Johannisberg can only be compared with that of Camaldoli at Naples. Perhaps, next to Charlemagne, we owe the culture of the divine grape of Johannisberg to the Bishop Hrabanus, for the hill was at first called the "Bishop's Mountain." After the well-known persecution of the Jews, the Archbishop Ruthard built a monastery on the mountain, and placed it under the Abbot of

St. Alban. He dedicated it to St. John the Baptist, perhaps as an atonement for the massacre of the children of Israel. The Archbishop Adalbert gave over Eberbach also to Johannisberg, on account of the recklessness and extravagance of the monks in that establishment; and it is curious that in the course of time they should so completely have turned over a new leaf that Eberbach became a model of industry. Johannisberg then became independent of St. Alban, and was a free Benedictine abbey, in which the monks very soon had little else to do than to eat and drink and grow fat, whilst in Eberbach moderation and industry were more characteristic features. The crimes of the



ON THE NIEDERWALD.

Abbey of Johannisberg increased; even the finding of a number of relics, which were exhibited, did not suffice to fill the empty coffers, and the scandal became so loud that Archbishop Dietrich commanded an examination of the monastery to be made, which resulted in the monks, who had not promised penance, being driven out, and others sent in from St. Jacobsberg to take their place. The revolted peasants plundered Johannisberg, and the casks of the monks were emptied and their monastery laid waste. What little prosperity was regained in later years soon again departed, and they were then obliged to sell some of their land.

Of the neighbouring town of Geisenheim there is little that is historical to relate. The place has a charming appearance on account of its pleasant situation, the great breadth of the Rhine here, and the villas that adorn the town. At the east end are the houses of the Counts Ingelheim and Schönborn; and at the west end, on the Rüdesheimer side, the villas of the Lade and Brentano families, the villa of Mon-Repos, with its fine fruit-garden, and the gardens round the Pomological Institute, which has been lately founded under the direction of Consul-general Lade. The traveller who is at all learned in wines will no doubt recognise the town by the lofty double tower, with which he will be familiar from the wine labels. The noble family of Von Geisenheim died out in the fourteenth century. In the so-called Schönborn House, Prince John Philip of Schönborn dwelt, and it is probable that the treaty of Westphalia was arranged there. Fine grapes grow on the reddish-coloured Rothenberg, which lies rather behind the town, and on the Kosackenberg. The monastery of Marienthal, which is a resort for pilgrims, is situated in the meadowland a few miles from Geisenheim. In 1468 the monks set up a printing-press, with the type which Gutenberg had invented. Still nearer to the town there is another monastery, the miraculous image from which is to be found in the church of Rüdesheim.

The Rhine traveller will at this part of the river be more impressed than he has yet been with the idea that he is sailing on a romantic lake, for the high banks, overgrown with vine and forest, draw closer round him; the Bingerwald and the Niederwald, crowned with mist, rise higher before him, while the rocky terraces of Rüdesheim exhibit their grotesque forms. The left bank also closes in, with the Rochus-Kapelle (Chapel of St. Roch) on its elevated site, together with the Castle of Klopp, and the town of Bingen; and far below, the Mouse Tower on its little island washed by the waves, with its red pennon fluttering towards us from the embowering foliage.

Whoever has a heart in his breast will feel it beat joyfully within him at this lovely spot, where land and water together form the most beautiful poem; where legend and history have written so thoughtfully upon its imperishable leaves; where Nature, as it were, sings to her Creator a grateful hallelujah; and where, even in the golden rays of the sun, there is a fragrance, for they have absorbed the perfume of the most costly wine! We almost fancy that we see before us the vine crowned giant, as Schrödter has described him in his "Triumph of King Wine."

The boat bears us past the houses of Rüdesheim, which lie stretched along at the foot of the vine-hills, separated in front of us by the elevated stone terraces of the "Rüdesheim Berg." We leave behind us the old tower and the masses of red stone; the train, outstripping us, rushes close to the houses gaily adorned with their summer festoons of green leaves.

* Towards the north end of the town there lies on the shore a shapeless mass of stones, a giant cube, apparently the torso of a



RÜDESHEIM.

magnificent building, yet in no way corresponding with the aims and customs of the time to which this clumsy, awkward colossus owes its discovery. Masonry of vast thickness, out of which glare staring windows provided with iron balconies, and full of gloomy corners, stands before us. It is apparently divided, being a double building which from the outside appears to be one. It is covered with creepers on its flat broken summit, which looks mournfully towards us, weird, and yet bearing signs of modern comfort. Such is the impression which this gloomy building gives to the stranger, who vainly puzzles

his brain as to what can be the meaning of this giant ; the least possible idea being, perhaps, that it can by any means be made into a comfortable habitation.

Mahomet said, " Everything lives by water : " in Rudesheim everything lives on and for the wine with which Nature has so bountifully blessed it ; the great champagne factories of Dietrich and Ewald provide for this artificial taste. This spot was once called " the finest pearl in the coronet of Mayence. " Its produce, dissolved in a cask of liquid gold, belongs to the whole world—that world of happy beings who are permitted to enjoy its fruit pure and unadulterated. All the softly undulating country which we see as far as the eye can reach, is covered with vineyards, the finest being those on the steeply-rising mountain. The view from this elevated spot, over the Rhine Valley to the farther bank, is splendid ; but it is still finer and more majestic from the Chapel of St. Roch yonder, where the countless treasures of the Rheingau are disclosed to us.

The sunlight rests like bright bronze on the Rudesheimer vineyards when the grapes are beginning to " cook, " as it is technically called. One November we stood among the vine-dressers ; the vintage had begun on the previous day, and the barriers which usually enclosed the gardens had been removed. There had been no sun for a fortnight, and during that time a mist had hung over the valley of the Rhine ; the farther bank was scarcely visible through the fog, so that we seemed to be placed on the shore of an open sea, and the meadow islands looked as though they might be shifting sandbanks, where the seals could clamber up and stretch themselves on the dry surface left bare by the tide. The hills looked moist and heavy in the grey chaos ; only now and then a sudden breeze lifted the veil for a moment, and St. Roch, Burg Klopp, and the Niederwald stole a look from behind the shifting curtain.

But no sun was visible, nor even could we get a cold, wintry glimpse of its beams. An arctic night lay over the Rhine, and yet there was delight in every eye and in every heart as far as the vinelands extended. There were guns, bonfires, laughter ; and thousands of joyful faces moved about the mist-enveloped vineyard, gathering in the costly harvest, so valuable, so rich, so sweet and delicate as the wildest hopes of the vine-grower and the palate of the drinker had hardly dared to dream !

The thicker the fog outside, the brighter is it within the heart of the vine-dresser. If the stalks are heavy with grapes and the sun fills

them with sweetness in the height of the summer, the fog produces the



THE LAST BARREL.

Edelfäule, or what we must call the ripe rot, which selects the choicest

fruit. Even when the snow lies on the mountains the gatherers pick up the grapes with a fork, contesting their possession with the feathered thieves. This *Edelfäule* is everything to the wine-grower. Its discovery is attributed to several sources. According to one, the Abbot of Fulda one year, through forgetfulness, was too late in giving permission to commence the harvest. According to another, the harvest could not be got in in proper time on account of some war, and the house of Mumm bought the whole of the harvest, which was supposed to be spoiled, for a ridiculously small sum of money: on making use of the fruit, the withered, half-dried berries yielded the most splendid wine. It seems as though a secret was then discovered on the Rhine which had been known as early as the time of the Pharaohs, and is practised at the present day by the wine-growing Christians of the East, the Greeks and Armenians; they train the vine on a warm ground, and let the grapes lie on the earth till they may almost be called rotten.

In Rudesheim also the vintage had been fixed for the 3rd of November, in the year to which we refer, provided the mist did not lay too heavily on the grapes, for then a drop of water hangs to each one, and it is important that the grapes should come clean and dry into the press.

And how eagerly is the harvest looked forward to in good years! The baskets, the measures, and the presses are cleaned, everything is prepared for the reception of the juice, so that the contents of the tubs, after they have been pressed down with the *kolben* (a kind of wooden mace) in the vineyard itself, can be carried at once to the press-house, either on the backs of the porters who pass constantly to and fro, or on drays, in great casks. The juice cannot be kept till the next morning, and though it is a fatiguing night's work, the strong arms work cheerfully on; and throughout the day of the vintage there is not a strong limb in the place that is not devoted to the work.

Groups of gatherers and gleaners move about the mountain in troops, filling the little measures or creels, joyfully loosening the grapes from their bines, which have been dragged by the weight of fruit to the ground. They are all looked after by the overseer, lest too many grapes should find their way into the merry mouths. The grapes are emptied out of the creels into tubs, and pressed down with a rapid dexterous double movement; the porters carry them on their backs to the press-house, or else they are placed on the dray which moves slowly down the path till the last load is carried to the press.

Usually this dray reaches its destination hung with garlands and surrounded by the cheering vintagers.



BINGEN, FROM BURG KLOPP.

A wise Arab, who accompanied us on our last tour on the Nile, said when we expressed a suspicion that the Arab servants had left

behind the wine which we had stored in the bottom of the boat, "Sir, it seems to me quite right that you Christians should drink wine, for you drink only as much as is good for you. If the Prophet had not forbidden Arabs to drink, the whole earth would not grow sufficient for their use." Abdul-Wachad Bey had, it appears, a very high opinion of us, but if he could only see the quantity of the juice of the grape which an otherwise good Christian of the Rhine can pour down his throat, he would, we think, shake his tarbush and cry, "Sir, your Prophet has forgotten to give you *one* commandment, probably because he knew you would not keep it!"

The steamer *Rheinhalle*, however, carries us down the river from Rüdeshcim. On our right stands the "Iron Gate" of the Rhine. That eddying and bubbling which we see here comes from the rapids of the Bingen Lock, which are not indeed so bad as they look, but are rather dangerous to boats; they terminate at once the splendid bay and the Rheingau. From that point the banks assume a new character. Ehrenfels and the Rheinstein look down at us from among the bushes on their rocks, and we see the pennon waving on the top of the Mouse Tower, which will ever be associated with the sad fate of Bishop Hatto—a blot which all the rain of heaven can never wash out.

Another gate opens before us, between Burg Klopp and the Castellated Villa. The bed which the river Nahe has cut out for itself between the mountains, as the Rhine broke through the Taunus and the Hunsrück, marks the division of the Upper and the Lower Rhine, and forms the boundary between Prussia and Hesse. It has been asserted that, in the Roman period, this bed once lay much higher, but it does not appear to be at all clear whether the old Bingium of the Romans stood on the right or left bank of the Nahe. At any rate, no more beautiful situation than the present one can be imagined. If Bingen does not offer so splendid a view to the Rheingau, it indemnifies itself doubly on the Rheingau by the indescribably beautiful prospect from the Scharlachberg, which rises with its vineyards above the town and chapel.

The stone remains tell us who built the old fortress of Bingen; there is the Drusus Bridge, the Drusus Tower, and the Drusus Well. The place was very early subjected to severe trials. The first bridge was destroyed as early as the year 70, in a battle with the Treviri; it was rebuilt in A.D. 368. In 1254 Bingen belonged to the League of Rhenish Towns. Albert of Austria besieged it in 1301, ruthlessly

plundered the rich merchants, especially the Lombardian Jews, and left a bloodthirsty garrison behind him. That nocturnal storm is still called the "Night of Bingen." The Elector Philip besieged the town in 1495; the Swedes took it in 1632; it was destroyed by the French in 1689, and cannonaded by the Prussians in 1793.

Burg Klopp is an interesting old building, grand in appearance and overflowing with historical associations. There is no doubt that Drusus built a fortress here for the protection of the Nahe bridge and the control of the Roman road.

From Bingen a short road leads to the Chapel of St. Roch. At this spot, the whole of the farther shore of the Rheingau lies spread before us with all its treasures, the Rhine Pfalz, and the Nahe Valley. Once more we repeat, wherever the country is most beautiful there stands an inn and a monastery, even if the latter is only a chapel. In the present instance the chapel was built in the middle of the seventeenth century, and laid waste by the French in 1795, when they used it for a stable. On the eastern side of the building a pulpit has been constructed, attached to the outside wall; and the festival of the patron



FESTIVAL OF ST. ROCH.

of the grape, St. Roch, is annually celebrated here by the country people on the 16th of August, the date of the re-opening of the chapel. The hill is then covered with a perfect camp of refreshment tents. The people come to the fête from far and wide, summoned by the sound of the village bells. Processions march along the roads towards the mountain, and boats carry them over the Rhine. Every one has music, streamers, and banners adorned with ecclesiastical emblems. The people sing and pray all day long until the night begins, when

festivity and drinking commence in right good earnest, and the "Bingen pencil," as the corkscrew is called, is constantly at work. When the sermon from the pulpit is over and the merriment begins it is of little consequence whether or not the saint has done his duty and made the vines flourish, for the festival must be kept; and even in bad times it is one of the most boisterous holidays on the merry Rhine.





DRUSUS BRIDGE.

CHAPTER XX.

EXCURSION INTO THE NAHE VALLEY.

ON leaving Bingen we leave also the Rheingau. We say farewell to the grotesque stone masses of the Gau, and approach the Nahe, which is rushing towards us on its course from Seelbach, in the forest of Hommerich, whose pine-trees wave high up on the Birkenfeld. The Nahe rises here and flows through the smiling meadows which surround Kreuznach, and empties itself into the Rhine below the Scharlachberg.

The character of the people changes with the landscape ; instead of the hasty, frivolous Rheingauer, we meet here with a serious, thoughtful, industrious population, whose character and occupation vary with the soil or the rock on which they live. The farther we proceed, however, up the Nahe Valley, the more rugged does its character become ; it is stiff and stony, until at length it merges into the great coal basin of Saarbrück.

As we go by train from Bingerbrück to the bathing-place of Kreuznach, the Drusus bridge and Scharlachberg lie on our left, and the ruins of the Tower of Trutzbingen, which once protected the trade of the Palatinate, lies on our right.

After numerous vicissitudes Kreuznach became part of the dominions of the Gaugrafs of Sponheim, then was handed over to the Elector-Palatine, and lastly, in 1815, to Prussia. Bridges built across the Nahe unite the two portions of the town. Only one of

these has any interest, namely the old stone bridge, with its eight arches. Among the medicinal springs on the island may be named



KREUSNACH, FROM

THE GARDEN.



ON THE OLD NAHE BRIDGE.

the Elizabeth's Well (iodine and bromine), springing from a porphyry rock which stands there. At Liebig the waters contain sodic chloride,

calcium, magnesia, iodine, and bromine. The Kurhaus was built in 1840. The situation of Kreuznach is particularly beautiful, and the well-known painter Müller was born here.

The neighbourhood has much historical interest. There is



RHEINGRAFENSTEIN.

Schlossberg, or Kauzenberg, with a splendid view of the Nahethal, a ruin of the old Castle of Sponheim, where the lion on the archway immortalises the memory of the heroic butcher of Kreuznach, Michael Mort, who saved his master in the battle of Sprenndlingen, at the expense of his own life.

The stronghold of Stromberg lies on a bare rock, above the little town of the same name. It was built about the year 1050, by a Count Stromberg, and was afterwards given to Mayence. Both town and castle were burnt down by the French in 1689. Opposite to Stromberg lies the Castle of Goldenfels, built on the ruins of an old fortress. Near the castle is a monument to the Prussian Lieutenant



THE BOOT OF WALDECK.

Von Gauvain, who in 1793, with a handful of men, heroically defended himself here against the French.

The so-called Gaus affords a fine view, including the road to Rheingrafenstein, where the Counts of the Rhine dwelt when they were driven out of the Rheingau. Their castle, which is still majestic even in its ruins, stands with remarkable boldness on a precipitous porphyry rock, looking like a stone eyrie. It is said that this proud fortress was built as early as the eighth century, but history first mentions the Counts of the Rhine at the beginning of the second

century, and their power and possessions are recorded a few hundred years later. A legend which has been treated poetically by Pfarrius, is associated with Rheingrafenstein. According to this, the Knight Boos of Waldeck, for a wager made with the Counts of the Rhine, emptied a riding-boot full of wine at one draught, and so won the village of Hüffelsheim; hence the thirsty tradition of the "good boot."

Of far greater interest to us is Ebernburg, the "Harbour of



CASLE AND VILLAGE OF EBERNBURG.

Righteousness" of Franz von Sickingen, who was outlawed by the Emperor. This strong fortress was the place where he entertained Ulrich von Hutten, Cœcolampadius, Bucer, and Melancthon as his guests, and protected them against the Emperor Charles and all the enmity of his nobles. Ebernburg was the safe retreat for freedom of thought, of belief, and of conscience, until the firm protector, being besieged in his Castle of Landstuhl, after vainly contending with his more powerful opponents, the Elector-Archbishop of Treves and the

Counts-Palatine Louis and Philip, was constrained, when suffering from severe injuries, to capitulate. He died of his wounds before the peace was concluded, on May 7th, 1523, and we are told that the castle was destroyed by his enemies. When restored, it still belonged to the family of Von Sickingen, whose last representative died in 1836 in the village of Saurthal, in Lorch, in great poverty. He was buried where he died, his only mourner being a friend of national history. Ebernburg is of itself an especially attractive spot to all



FRANZ VON SICKENGEN.

travellers, though the castle was destroyed by the French in 1689. The Castle Inn shows us, besides the pictures and statues in the dining-room, many objects of a later date which have been dug up among the ruins. On its wall is a stone with this inscription:—

“Doch begehrt ich niemals Uebels zu thun
Zur Noth wird mir der Herr beistan.”

which may be freely translated—

“As evil I did ne'er intend,
At need the Lord will me befriend.”

The little village of Ebernburg lies at the foot of the hill of the same name, on which the castle stands. The figure of a wild boar (Eber) carved in the wall over the gate, appears to give an explanation of the name. According to the legend, both village and castle were besieged by a powerful enemy, and hunger must have forced them to surrender, had not the lord of the castle hit upon a stratagem at the right moment. A great boar, which was the only animal remaining to be killed for the food of the hungry people, was brought out in sight of the enemy, and a butcher apparently went through the ceremony of slaughtering it. He, however, only pretended to do so,



ROTHENFELS.

and the animal was merely removed and then brought back alive, and made to go through the same performance over and over again. The deluded enemy, despairing of starving out a fortress containing such an endless supply of boars, raised the siege and departed.

From Ebernburg across to the charmingly situated Münster-on-Stein is only a journey of a few minutes. Many interesting points crowd together in this fanciful neighbourhood; conspicuous among them is Rothenfels, with a fine view from its rugged wall of red rock, beneath which the railway winds.

From Standernheim we reach the renowned monastery of Disibodenberg, on its woody hill. Very little is left of the place where

Disibod, Bishop of Erin, set up his altar in 590, when he came to Germany to spread Christianity among the people. Charles Martel treated the monastery very badly ; and the bones of the holy man were only buried under the altar in the church after the restoration of the monastery. Archbishop Willigis repaired the damage which had



THE MONASTERY OF DISIBODENEERG.

been done by the wars of centuries, and in 1112 Ruthard of Mayence entirely rebuilt the church and cloister. There was, however, to be no peace for the holy place, for Siegfried III., of Mayence, and the Wildgrave of Kirburg, again destroyed the restored monastery and drove out the monks. After this, once more the Cistercians repaired

the place, and took up their abode in it in the year 1470; but it was again very harshly treated, and in 1504 was plundered by the Prince-Palatine, Philip V. Faith is, however, very long-suffering, and the Cistercians for a fourth time returned, until Gustavus Adolphus



VIEW OF THE CASTLE OF DHAUN.

finally drove them away. With such a history it is not surprising that these wild times have left but little behind.

The road now leads us up over Monzingen, which has been spoken of by Goethe in reference to its good but heady wine, to the boundary of the romantic Middle Nahe Valley, and to the more rugged and

wild part of the upper valley. We soon find ourselves in Kirn, a



OBERSTEIN, ON THE NAHE.

place full of busy people, which was once the residence of the Salm

Kirburg family, whose last representative fell a victim to the guillotine in Paris in 1794. The Kirburg, which is situated above the town, was blown up by the French, and the castle now standing there is a new building. Much more interesting to us is the Castle of Dhaun, fully a league distant, a magnificent ruin on a lofty mountain once the seat of the Wildgraves of Dhaun. The castle suffered considerably in the quarrels of its lords, till the Rheingrave Charles restored it in 1729. The remarkable bas-relief in the former banqueting-hall illustrates a legend associated with the place. According to this, an ape once stole a child from the castle, and at last, when it was found in the forest, the ape was nursing the child, and had just given it an apple. "A monument of stone to the memory of the ape was erected, which still remains," says Simrock. A number of other castles and fortresses look down on us from the hills and mountains round about, all of which have played their part in the feuds of the Middle Ages. We must hasten onward, however, continually ascending, over the "Fallen Rock," to the end of our journey in the Nahe Valley, and to the point which crowns it, namely, Oberstein, which is more interesting, both on account of its peculiar situation and of its being the spot where the Idarbach, flowing through the wood of the same name, joins the Nahe.

Oberstein belongs to the Enclave of Oldenburg. The old castle is placed on the so-called Upper Stone (Oberer Stein), commanding the church, which is built on a ledge of rock below it. The new castle, which is situated quite near to the other, was built about a hundred years later, in 1194; but both are in ruins, though the latter is surrounded by pleasant modern pleasure-gardens. The little town is celebrated for its agate grinding, and the situation of the church gives it a somewhat original appearance. It stands on the front of the lofty rock of black porphyry, facing the railway, and every traveller asks the question, "Why was this holy building placed where it is?" This is explained by the gloomy legend which relates how Weyrich von Dhaun threw his younger brother Emich from the top of the rock, and having made a pilgrimage to Rome, he was ordered as a penance to build a church with his own hands on the spot where the event occurred. The legends differ as to the motive which led to the act. Some say that it was committed through jealousy; others assert that a practical joke cost the younger brother his life. According to this, the elder brother had a great aversion to cats, and the younger, knowing this to be the case, put one in his great riding-boot. In his

anger at the trick, the elder pushed the younger over the rock. The reader is at liberty to believe either of the two explanations which best suits his fancy.

At Oberstein the romantic character of the Nahe Valley reaches a climax. It would be endless work to describe all the strongholds in which the Wildgraves and Raugraves led their riotous lives. The road constantly ascends from Oberstein to Neunkirchen, whence the view comprises the whole of the Saarbrück coal-basin, in which is the drill-ground of Saarbrück, high above the town. It was here that the first French shells fell on the 27th July, 1870, when Frossard sent forth his first iron greeting. In short, this is the place where Napoleon III. commanded in person, and where his son picked up bullets at his side.



STREET IN MONZINGEN.



CHAPTER XXI.

FROM BINGEN TO COBLENTZ.



NO one has yet decided which reach of the Rhine is the more beautiful, that which we have just left behind us or that which lies before us, and which winds for nearly seventy miles between high rocks, stretching from Bingen to Rheineck, near the Siebengebirge, in the most sublime natural forms, interspersed with the stony relics of bygone days. The poetry, the romance of Nature have no laws; but they have an irreconcilable enemy in the materialism of the present day, which for years also threatened the Rheingau with a project for regulating the current of the river. The mighty Rhine, after being unmolested for thousands of years, to become an artificially-levelled highway! What poetry, what romance, what care for the vine, and what advantages could compensate for such a sacrilege? Besides, consider the danger of inundation when the contracted bed became too narrow for the stream. Be this as it might, the luggage-boats, all the bulky Dutchmen, the flotillas of black colliers, cried out for a deeper passage. No matter whether the slowly-formed foreshore behind the artificial embankment, with its effluvia, threaten the smiling shore with fever—no matter whether the vines on the sloping hills lose the reflection of the sun from the water—the Rhine must be disciplined and regulated! What care and trouble it has cost the Rheingauers to preserve the glow for the grapes and its poetry for the stream, and to resist this idea of improvement! but what joy reigned throughout the Rheingau when the nightmare of so ominous a future was at last removed from them!

In the meantime, we again embark at Bingen, in order to see a new panorama open before us, over the rapids of the well-known Binger Lock, and between the Mouse Tower and the Castle of Ehrenfels, which towers above the vineyards on the right.

The position of the tower shows that it was placed here on

account of the tolls which were at that time levied on boats passing up and down the Rhine.

Formerly, to go from here over the rocky ridge of the Binger Lock was like going in a Turkish caïque through the Iron Door; the eddy is not so strong now as it was then. A little stone on the left reminds us that the blasting of the rocks began in 1832.

The Niederwald rises above us in the watery ravine, with the cliff



MARKET-BOATS AT BINGERBRÜCK.

and the Rosselthurm, and in the distance is the Castle of Rheinstein and the Chapel of St. Clement. We land at Assmannshausen, where donkeys, horses, and guides are waiting to take us to the heights of the Niederwald. This is where the Germanic monument in memory of the victories of 1870 is placed. It looks over the German "Gaus" as far as the Vosges, where the first great battles of 1870 were fought.

In Assmannshausen, as in Ingelheim yonder, the Moor appears



MOUSE TOWER AND EHRENFELS.

among the grapes, the well-known dark wine, concerning the introduc-



RHEINSTEIN.

tion of which the records of the year 1103 give us some information. At the end of the seventeenth century the Archbishop of Mayence erected a bath-house here, but the inundations washed away the spring, which had been known as early as the time of the Romans. It was found again in 1864, and now new baths are about to be erected. The bridle-path, which is also used by foot-passengers, leads past the Hilgen House up to the Niederwald, and to the Hellenberg planted with vines. Winding on, it takes us to the hunting-castle on the plateau, which affords a fine view of the Rhine Valley. At



ASSMANNSHAUSEN.

Whitsuntide, thousands of people from all the districts round about assemble here in right Rhenish fashion to keep holiday. The merry Rhinlander must keep the May festival in the forest. At break of day—sometimes, indeed, on the evening before—he goes with his wife and children into the wood, preceded by a band of music, and nothing will drive him out of it until the sun has set. The Whitsuntide holiday brings from five to eight thousand happy people together in the Niederwald, from the Rhine and Nahe districts. They deck themselves with garlands, and amuse themselves in the beautiful shady spots in a variety of ways, and if the weather be mild they even spend

the night in the woods, in order to save themselves the fatigue of the ascent next morning.

The road to Rudesheim goes downwards over the Brömser Höhe and through the vineyards; but we turn back shortly, crossing the river to the gem of castles, the Rheinstein. This stands boldly on its grauwacke rock; it is built between the verdure of the mountain-



CHAPEL OF ST. CLEMENT AND THE FALKENBURG.

slopes, and has so coquettish an air in its mantle of green ivy, that no one would suppose it had ever troubled the water at its feet, or had ever been disturbed by the revengeful League. Yet, though little is known of its antecedents, it is certain that, after it had been rebuilt by Philip von Hohenfels, it was one of the robber-castles, whose knightly owners were no better than highwaymen, and whom Rudolf, whenever they could be captured, treated as such by hanging them. Indeed, it

was from this place that the emperor issued the command that the knights of the stirrup, who laughed at all his pains to preserve peace, should be hung wherever they might be caught. The Castles of Reichenstein, Sooneck, Heimburg, Rheinburg, and others were stormed, and the sentence carried out on their owners; but the wily Lord of Rheinstein escaped because he willingly opened his gate to



ON THE WISPER: THE RUINS OF NOLLICH.

the emperor. At that time the castle was called Vautzberg, or Vogtberg, and afterwards Königstein. Since 1825, New Rheinstein has stood on the ruins of that robbers' nest.

A few minutes' walk takes us down to the Chapel of St. Clement, raised, as the chronicles tell us, by the families of the knights who were hung at this place by Rudolf of Hapsburg. Falkenburg, or

Reichenstein, is near the chapel. It was once destroyed by the League,



BACHARACH.

and being rebuilt, was again demolished by Rudolf of Hapsburg.

We must pass over once again to the right bank of the river, and to the old Laureacum, now called Lorch, a favourite place with tourists of the Middle Rhine. The boundary of the Rheingau, the "Gebück," reached as far as Lorchhausen; but the busy place was chiefly regarded as an intellectual centre, for it contained the college for the



STREET IN BACHARACH.

young nobility of the Rhine of the Middle Ages. We are reminded here at every corner of the spirit of feudalism; as, for example, by the Hilgen House, and the abode of the Lords of Hausen, which tell us of the splendid days which Lorch has seen. The ruins of the Castle of Nollich, or Nollingen, at the mouth of the Wisper, which rises above the market-place, once belonged to the Lords of Lorch. We

go up to them over the "Devil's Ladder," which, however, presents

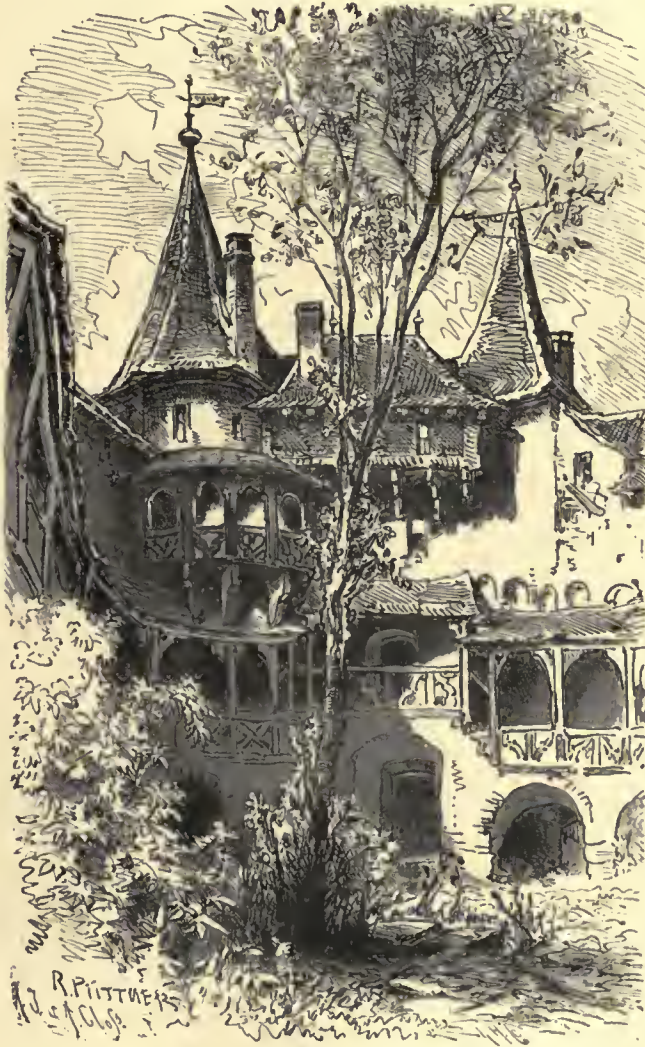


WERNER CHAPEL, BACHARACH.

no danger to the traveller, either to his body or his soul. There is connected with this path to the castle a legend of a young knight who

rode up it to fetch his bride, a story which is told of several places on the Rhine.

The continual appearance of fresh objects of interest, first on one



IN THE PFALZ.

side and then on the other side of the river, seems to make our journey somewhat of a zigzag. Up yonder we see the ruins of the Castle of Fürstenberg looking down upon us, and below, on the shore, lies the village of Rheindiebach. We now enter a fresh historical district. In 1243, Fürstenberg was a fief of Cologne, as was also the proud

Castle of Stahleck, above the little town of Bacharach, and the valleys of Mannbach, Diebach, and Steeg, with their vineyards, which produce "Stälchen." It was at the Castle of Stahleck that the reconciliation between the Guelphs and Ghibelines was made. Mélac destroyed it, and at the present time it is in ruins.

The pleasant little town of Bacharach, with its mediæval towers,



COTTAGE IN THE BLÜCHER VALLEY.

which is situated beneath the Castle and close to the Rhine, boasts a very distinguished godfather—no other than the god Bacchus, after whom it is named. The inhabitants, however, must not be misjudged on this account, though there may be, perhaps, some truth in the tradition that in the time of the Romans the pagan inhabitants of the neighbourhood used to bring sacrifices to the island of Wörth on the Rhine in order to offer them to their gods, and especially to the

Roman god of wine, Bacchus. The "Altar-stone," as it is called, is



CAUB AND THE PFALZ.

sometimes visible at low tide. Bacharach was formerly the chief

emporium of the finest Rhine wines, which were brought here from every part of the Rheingau, to be packed into great boats and sent to Cologne. Here they became known in commerce as "Bacharach wines," and as such gained great celebrity. Much more interesting to us, however, than all this, is the beautiful Werner Chapel, a building which reminds us, with its pure forms, of the Cathedral of Cologne. It



MILL IN THE BLÜCHER VALLEY.

probably belongs to the fourteenth century, and appears never to have been finished. The legend relates that the sainted Werner when a boy was martyred here by the Jews, and that his body, which was thrown into the water, was carried back by the stream up the Rhine again to Bacharach.

The course of the river leads us past the submarine stratum of rock of the Island of Wörth and its continuation past the game tract, to the Pfalz, which rises in the midst of the Rhine, and lies suddenly before us on rounding a bend of the stream. The exterior of this island-fortress is not very interesting, except that its form is striking, being that of a ship. It

was apparently placed here as a safeguard to secure that no boats should escape the toll; and a papal bull directed against Louis the Bavarian, by its complaints shows us that great extortion was once carried on here. The passer-by at the present day does not know what to make of the curious, many-turreted breakwater, built upon its slate rock and red sandstone blocks, and bearing the lion of the Palatinate on its shield. It is generally agreed that it was

erected in the fourteenth century, and it is probably only because it was situated in so inconvenient a position that it has escaped the various destroyers who have laid their marks on all sides during the



CHURCH OF THE HOLY VIRGIN IN OBERWESEL, AND CASTLE OF SCHÖNBURG.

course of centuries. The Spaniards had once fixed themselves firmly here, but the Landgrave William of Hesse drove them out.

According to an existing tradition, the Countesses-Palatine came to

this place to give birth to their children, that they might be carefully watched. It is more probable that the Pfalzgrafenstein was the place where the reconciliation of the Guelphs and the Ghibellines took place. This was brought about in the following way. Henry of Brunswick, called the Long, had secretly engaged the affections of the



LORELEI.

beautiful daughter of the Count-Palatine Conrad, the niece to the Emperor Barbarossa. The mother knew secretly of their betrothal; but a spy brought the tidings of it to the Count-Palatine, who ordered both mother and daughter to be banished to the river castle, and a guard to be placed over them. The guard was soon overpowered,

and Henry slipped into the castle, taking with him a priest, who



RHEINFELS. ST. GOARHAUSEN IN THE DISTANCE.

pronounced the blessing of the church over the lovers. When the

Count-Palatine began at length to feel lonely and desolate at Stahleck, he crossed over to see his child, whom he found pale and sad. The mother then confessed what had happened, and the count was, of course, furious with rage when he read the priest's certificate, but finally forgave the lovers, and was reconciled to Henry. The



WILLMICH, WITH THE CASTLE OF THE "MOUSE."

beautiful Agnes gave birth to her first child in the Pfalz, and from this fact arises the tradition respecting the Countesses-Palatine.

The shore on either side is here full of interest. On the left stands a monument, informing every one who does not already know the fact, that on New-Year's night of 1813-14, General Blücher crossed the Rhine at this point with the first Prussian Army Corps,

and the Russians, under Langeron. General von Hühnebein was the first to stand at daybreak on the morning of the new year on the German soil of the left bank, which had so long been occupied by



THE CONVENT OF BORNHOFEN, AND THE TWO UNFRIENDLY BROTHERS.

the enemy. After him old Blücher followed with his staff, to drive out the enemy before him. Caub had before this time been the crossing-point of a Prussian corps, when Frederick William II. took

his army over to the other side, in order to oppose the Revolutionists.

The little town of Caub and the Blücher Valley are commanded by the ruin of Gutenfels, which once sheltered Gustavus Adolphus. The gigantic walls and the Roman windows which still remain speak of its former strength, and indicate the numerous sieges through which it has gone. We are still shown the window at which the Swedish king sat and looked out upon the valley.

The working of the slate quarries has been a profitable source of trade to the place, but the very thing that has supported the little community squeezed in between the rock and the shore caused the dread of a landslip to hover over them for years. Their cry for help found a hearing in the Chamber of Representatives, and attempts were made to shore up the masses of slate with stonework. Just, however, when the official report was issued in Berlin, to the effect that the measures taken were sufficient to avert all danger, the continuous rainfall in March, 1876, set the slate in motion, and a tremendous landslip came down into the valley in the night, and buried a number of houses with their unfortunate inhabitants.

The Rhine, with its capricious windings, between Bingen and Coblenz, gives out its treasures one after the other, each one causing fresh delight. The rugged slate rocks tower above the shore, cutting off the view, but presently they retire to give place to an opening, through which the Castle of Schönburg, with its huge towers, looks down at us, steeped in the golden light of the sun. This is one of the finest objects on the Rhine, and has an overpowering effect, commanding as it does the little town of Oberwesel, which has seen better days, whilst the lights in the ravines at the sides are very beautiful and varied, shadowed down to grey and almost to somb're black. That part of the hill known as the "enge Hölle" produces on its slopes the finest grapes.

The remains from the Middle Ages speak to us even now of greater times, and we may specially mention among them the Church of the Holy Virgin, with its red sandstone walls visible from a long distance, at the foot of the castle hill. The exterior of this noble building is simple, but inside it has a beautiful high altar, and finished wood-carving on the choir stalls and doors. It was built by Baldwin of Treves. The Werner Chapel, which is built on the city wall, the Church of St. Martin, the Ochsen Tower, are all beautifully quaint, and are well worthy of notice.

Schönburg was the birthplace, in 1615, of Frederick Hermann von Schönburg, Schomburg, or Schomberg, who, having first entered the service of Holland, afterwards earned a marshal's *bâton* in France. On the removal of the Edict of Nantes, he, being a Protestant, fled to the Elector of Brandenburg, who made him governor and generalissimo, and afterwards minister of state. But Prussia became too narrow a field for him, as his native place had been before, so he landed in England with William of Orange and fought against the Stuarts, till he himself was slain at the Battle of the Boynes. His body was buried in Westminster Abbey, and it is remarkable that he combined in one person the rank of a marshal of France, a peer of England, and a grandee of Portugal. The Castle of Schönburg fell a victim first to the Swedes, and then to the French, who left it in ruins.

We now reach a spot consecrated by poetry, which recalls the verses of Ossian, when in autumn the mist rolls its wild masses into huge balls, and spreads an impenetrable veil over river and rock, while the locomotive rushes like a fire-breathing mountain-demon out of a black fissure in the cliff, darting along close to the shore on our right.

The rock projects into the Rhine, and is rounded off towards the top. It is the Lorelei, the Enchantress Rock :—

“ . . . It is the Lorelei ;
 She sits enthroned upon the rock-top yonder,
 Her golden locks reflected in the wave,
 While spirit choirs sound from some unseen cave,
 Hidden the mass of clust'ring vine-leaves under ;
 But through their song, filling the air with wonder,
 Is heard the nymph's weird and alluring lay.”

Hundreds of times every day those who pass by that rock look to the grisly wall of stone with a secret shudder, as if they would see the “ fairest maiden ” of the well-known poem. But the legend and the murmurs in the depths of the water are silent, and it is only in the evening, when the waves beat on the stones, and the ghostly moonlight lies pale on the rocks, that it seems to the passer-by that he must see the form of forsaken Lorelei, with her golden hair floating around her and hear her sing—

“ I see
 A boat sail o'er the Rhine ;
 Whoe'er in that boat may be,
 He surely shall be mine ! ”

Calm yourself, sensitive heart! for however the poet may sing, hard prose also will make itself heard, and that tells us that the sorceress is a myth, and that if the waves at the point swallow up ships and boats, the rapids and the eddy are answerable for the "wild journey." The rock is called "Lei," from the name by which the slate found there is known by the country people; and the word "Lure," which has been converted into Lore, means either "lauren," pointing to the necessity of being on the watch, on account, as Simrock supposes, of the dangerous rocks; or "lauter," "pure," that is, pure slate, which is met with here. But it would be unkind to rob the Rhine of its most beautiful legend, so we leave it with the unhappy Lorelei, who seeks her beloved, yet in whose arms "every one must expire who looks into her eyes."

The Rheinfels is one of the largest ruins on the river, its massive towers overlooking the little town of St. Goar, where Charlemagne's great wine-cask is exhibited in the abbey.

There is but little to be said of St. Goarshausen, which lies on the opposite or right side of the Rhine, though the castle above it is very interesting. This is the Castle of New Katzenellenbogen, familiarly called the "Cat." It has an historical connection with the ruins of Deurenburg, which are situated high above the village of Wellmich, and are called Kunoberg, Peterseck and Thurmberg, though commonly known as the "Mouse." This name was given to it by Count John III. when he sent greetings to the Archbishop Kuno, of Falkenstein, and told him he must take care of his "Mouse" lest it should be devoured by the "Cat." Thus it is that at the present day the two castles are still called the "Cat" and the "Mouse."

Beyond Wellmich the Rhine takes another deep curve towards the west. The village of Ehrenthal lies on the right at the foot of the cliff, with its lead, iron, and silver works; on the left are two pointed slate rocks, the higher of which overshadows the river, and in the valley are the silver-smelting works. Passing the little lonely rock-island, we come to the village of Kirzenach, which produces roofing-slate. In front of us, on the right, is Nieder-kestert, and at the entrance to the valley stands the lonely Rheinberg Inn. On the same side of the river we see two ruins, Liebenstein and Sternberg, standing on lofty peaks before us; and at their feet is the Monastery of Bornhofen. These two bold ruins, which are associated with numerous legends, are called by the people of the place "The Brothers." Heine, Wolfgang Müller, and others have sung of these two castles,

and Bulwer has used one of the legends in his "Pilgrims of the Rhine."



BOPARD.

This tells us of two brothers who lived in the castles on very cordial

terms, until unfortunately they both became enamoured with the same lady, and killed each other in a desperate combat to which they were driven by jealousy. It is said that even now the clatter of their swords may be heard at midnight in the valley. The lady (whose name is not given in the story) founded the Convent of Bornhofen at the foot of the castles, and, having renounced the world, retired there to die.

The river now becomes wider, and the rocky character of the shore is changed to softer slopes and pastures. On the right we reach the village of Camp, which derives its name from the Roman camp once standing here; it presents no object worthy of notice except the church and the convent-yard. On the left is situated the quaint, purely Rhenish town of Boppard, whose romanesque church is a worthy memorial of the twelfth century, and is visible from a considerable distance. It is the ancient Baudobriga of the Romans, and there are numerous relics of this epoch, among others some indicating the presence of the Thirteenth Legion. A royal palace stood here in the time of the Franks; and at a later period, when the place became a free city belonging to the League, it was taken by Baldwin, Bishop of Treves, and the Thirty Years' War put an end to what was left of its former greatness. The town in which magnificent imperial assemblies were held is now only distinguished by its mediæval character, the feudal architecture of the gabled houses, and its charming situation on the bank of the Rhine. The former Benedictine convent, St. Marienberg, is now a much-frequented hydropathic establishment, contributing materially to the industrial prosperity of the town. Other objects of interest are the parish church, with its porch, its double towers, its arcaded windows, and the covered connecting bridge, and the church of St. Severin, built in the Gothic style with antique carved choir stalls, a double nave, and various monuments.

The Bayers of Boppard were an old respected Rhenish family. The ballad tells us of the knight Conrad Bayer of Boppard, who faithlessly left his betrothed. The maiden thereupon clad herself in knightly attire, presented herself before him with closed vizor, and, feining to be the brother of the forsaken lady just returned from the Holy Land, demanded that he should answer for his conduct in mortal combat.

“Speak, faithless knight, and tell to me
Why hast thou from thy Mary gone,

So dear she ever was to thee,
She ever loved but thee alone.
Stand, Conrad, stand, for now 'fore Heaven,
In combat answer shall be given,
So quickly draw thy faithless sword."

The combat began, and the maiden was soon fatally wounded and sank to the ground, when Conrad tore off her helmet:—



THE KNIGHT CONRAD BAYER OF BOPPARD.

“ Alas! he sees two fading eyes
Which once with love did on him fall ;
Two lips, whose bloom he once did prize,
Now faintly do on ‘ Conrad ’ call.
His Mary by his sword is slain—
Thus is avenged her grief and pain,
By death from his unhappy hand.

“Then took he all his gold and gear,
 His bitter ruth to satisfy,
 And o'er the grave to him so dear,
 Where his beloved now doth lie,
 He raised a cloister passing fair—
 In Rhineland there is none so rare—
 And called it Saint Marienberg.

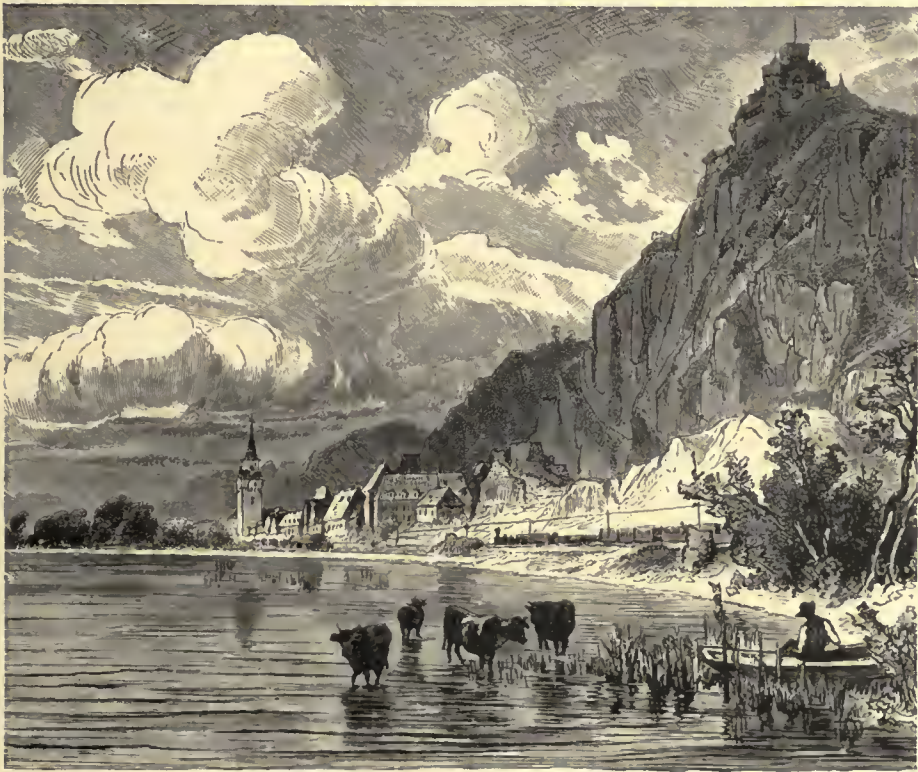
“There he could never rest again,
 So went as Templar to the war ;
 But nought could ease the bitter pain
 He carried with him from afar.
 At length the welcome hour did sound,
 When from the foe a deathly wound
 Did still his long-tormented heart.”

Such is the legend given by Adelaide von Stolterfoth, who has embodied nearly all the Rhine legends in a series of romances and ballads. It is an historical fact that a knight, Conrad Bayer of Boppard, distinguished himself by his bravery at the siege of Ptolemais, and bore the banner of the Knights Templars.

On another bend in the river lies the village of Filsen, with its Mühlbad, or hydropathic establishment, its church, and its detached, quaint old houses. Oberspays comes next, with its restored church and the recently erected Castle of Liebeneck, which towers above the town, but has no historical associations. The Rhine forms a bay here and then flows northward, passing on the right the Dinkholder Spring, which lies in a gorge, and on the left the towns of Ober- and Niederspays. It then flows past Braubach, above which rises Marksburg or Marxburg, on a curious, imposing mass of rock. This is still a fortress, and in Nassau's time was used as a state prison. The chapel and churchyard of the town are on the road up to the fortress, the interior of which contains nothing worthy of remark except the Swedish and French guns and a torture chamber. The castle received its name from the Markus Tower, which was erected in 1437 by one of the Counts of Katzenellenbogen. The Thirty Years' War destroyed this fortress, but it was rebuilt by John the Warlike in 1644.

Opposite Braubach is Rhense, whose old fortified walls and towers date from the year 1370. Behind this is the King's Seat, shaded by fruit-trees, and hardly visible from the river, but all the more remarkable on that account. It was erected by the command of Charles IV., and was the scene of the Diets and Electoral Assemblies in which Henry VII., Charles IV., and the Count-Palatine Rupert III. were elected. Bodmann says that it was the

powerful influential Baldwin of Treves who wrested from Mayence the right to elect the German king on its territory, and contrived that the election of his brother, Henry VII., should take place in Rhense for the first time. Rhense was within easy reach of all four Electors, whose provinces met here, and was an especially convenient and favourable spot for Treves. It was not until 1376 that Charles IV., who was elected here, commanded that the inhabitants of Rhense, "in return for the freedom of trade which he had bestowed upon them," should make "a royal seat, sound throughout, and keep it



BRAUBACH, WITH MARKSBURG.

for ever." The seat was built, as Winkelmann informs us, surrounded with blocks of stone, and with seven arches. It stood on nine stone pillars, and it was approached by eighteen steps. "The circumference of the building was about forty ells, and the height eight, and seven seats were placed in it for the seven Electors. When the trumpet sounded all the four Rhenish Electors—namely, Mayence at Lahneck, Treves at Stolzenfels, Cologne at Rhense, and the Palatine at Marks-

burg, in Braubach—were able to hear it at their castles.” This last statement must, however, be an exaggeration, for if the very trumpets of Jericho sounded it would have been hardly possible for them to be heard as far as the castles of Stolzenfels, Lahneck, and Marksburg. Probably, however, it was only wished to show how acute the hearing of these worthy gentlemen was when their worldly power was at stake. This monument stood in the way of the French, and they



KING'S SEAT AND VIEW OF OBERLAHNSTEIN.

unfortunately destroyed it, so that in the present King's Seat, which has been built in the style of the old one, only the foundation belongs to the original structure.

Two proud mountain-giants now rise before us on our right and left—namely, Stolzenfels and Lahneck. The former stands on the green slope of the rock, and the latter, an old stronghold situated on a lofty ridge, exposed to every storm, commands a vast extent of

country. At the foot of Stolzenfels is the little town of Capellen, and below Lahneck stands Oberlahnstein, an old town, though its youthful appearance has been constantly renewed, owing to the unfortunate fires which have happened so often as to have become almost proverbial. It is the point at which the railways cross, and their



CASTLE IN OBERLAHNSTEIN.

lines run between the town and the shore, forming a complete network. The well-preserved old fortress contrasts curiously with these characteristics of modern times. "If Marksburg," says Simrock, "be represented as the only inhabited (old) castle of the Rhine Valley, Oberlahnstein may be named as the only town of which the fortifications are still undestroyed. The walls and towers which

enclose it in a square are precisely the same as those we see in Merian's picture. Whoever would investigate the old fortresses must not fail to visit Oberlahnstein and Braubach. Lahnstein has also at its upper end another castle, which is older than Lahneck."

Lahneck, with its almost inaccessible position, was the harbour of safety in times of danger. The town, which is situated before it in the valley, with its old church dating from 978, already mentioned, its former Palace of the Electors of Mayence, built in 1394, and its towers and walls, remind us of the time when the great ecclesiastical rulers of Mayence, the Palatinate, Treves, and Cologne used to combine their power to dictate the fate of the Empire.

So this point where the Lahn joins the Rhine may, to a certain extent, be considered the keystone of the highway of robbery and extortion on which the knights of noble family, ruining and oppressing trade, spent most of their time. The only temporary check they received was from Rudolf of Hapsburg, who declared that, "They are no knights, but wretched robbers and thieves. True knighthood keeps its faith and trust. He who breaks the laws of honour shall not die by the sword." After this, as we have already stated, he had all those hanged whom he could catch.

"It is possible," says Wolfgang Müller, "that this body of knights consisted at first of respectable people; but at a later period, during the general wildness of the times, they indulged in the increasing practice of robbery, which they carried on by means of unlawful tolls, and even by plundering on the actual highway. Under these circumstances, it was natural that they should find the unapproachable fortified situations suit them best as dwelling-places. It was much better in the broad level valleys through which we have already wandered. There trade and labour flourished under system and order. We found on all sides large and rich towns, while here only small townlets could exist, and even these have shown their preference for the left shore to a remarkable extent, probably because of the protection of Mayence, Treves, and Cologne. How much larger are the estates from Basle to Frankfurt and Mayence, of Nuremberg and Bamberg to Würzburg! Even in the valley of the Nahe great races originate, and it is the same in the broad fields of the Lahn."

The Castle of Lahneck, according to tradition, was built by the Knights Templars. History, however, relates that it was really the work of the Archbishop Gerard of Mayence, and was erected towards

the end of the thirteenth century. The French destroyed it in 1688, but it was afterwards completely rebuilt in its old form, and it only remains for time to do its work by giving it the stamp of age. A railway bridge across the mouth of the Lahn unites Upper and Lower Lahnstein, the latter containing the Johanniskirche, or Church of St. John, which was also destroyed by the French and afterwards rebuilt. This interesting church, which stands at the point of the angle formed by the Rhine and the Lahn, has a legend attached to it, according to which its bells on one occasion began to ring of their own accord.

An interesting point here is the place where the Russian general,



VIEW OF STOßENFELS.

St. Priest, crossed the Rhine on the first of January, 1814. It is said that the Monastery of Machern, which now stands on the Moselle, between Gruach and Zeltingen, was once in the neighbourhood of Niederlahnstein, and the old chronicler relates that "when the charming district of Horchheim is left behind, and the first houses of Lahnstein appear, there is another little stream to cross. On vigils, and, indeed, also at the time of the Lahnstein fair, a nun walks at night up and down by the weatherbeaten consecrated building which bounds the stream. She is richly dressed, and looks grave, but gentle, for she generally reads her prayers out of a book which she

carries open in her hand. She has frightened many, though she has never injured any one, nor indeed even acknowledged their presence; but when she appears, the stream rises madly in the ravine, noises are heard, and above the wild gusts of wind melancholy songs may be distinguished, and among them the sweet sound of the 'Salve Regina.' Occasionally also a fiery wheel rolls to the stream. The Convent of Machern must have stood in this ravine."

Opposite the mouth of the Lahn is the rugged Stolzenfels, which is now one of the most beautiful of the restored castles of the Middle Ages. It shared the sad fate of its neighbour, Lahneck, during the French ravages. Arnold von Isenberg, Archbishop of Treves, built Stolzenfels for his palace. Isabella, the betrothed bride of Frederick II. of Hohenstaufen, and sister of Henry III. of England, came to Stolzenfels, and was here nobly entertained. The chronicler who informs us of this important event also gives us the *menu* of the banquet of that period (Rhine salmon, venison, and Oberweseler), and assures us in conclusion that "they ate well and drank better, and that the royal maiden danced a great deal." In later times the Archbishop Werner of Treves, and his successor John of Baden, practised alchemy here. In 1689 Stolzenfels was destroyed by the French. The town of Coblenz, into whose possession the ruins came in 1802, presented them to the prince who was afterwards King Frederick-William IV. They were rebuilt in the old noble style in 1836-42, after the plans of Schinkel, who utilised the old walls which were still standing. The interior was also beautifully and suitably furnished, and is now in the possession of the Emperor William. "It is indeed a real delight," so writes the excellent painter of the Rhenish land and Rheinisch life, Wolfgang Müller von Königswinter, "to see the castle, with restored battlements, gates, and windows, looking down from its green summit into the beautiful Rhine Valley. What a rare view of mountain and valley we get from the windows, or from the towers and terraces above! There are few finer prospects along the course of the Rhine. On a clear evening especially this place is incomparable, and also when the glow of the setting sun steeps the opposite shore in gold, lighting up at the same time mighty Ehrenbreitstein, Lahneck, and Marksburg, while a deep silent peace falls upon the river-valley and the silver stream, along which a few boats still glide. The subtle charm of such moments penetrates the soul and awakes in it sounds and pictures that are full of poetry."

A little farther down the stream the island of Oberwörth lies

before us, with the Convent of St. Magdalen Wörth, which was erected in 1143 for the daughters of noble families. Above it on the right, still farther down, are the Pfaffendorfer Hill; on the left are the Charterhouse and Fort Constantine; and on the right again, the



INTERIOR AT STOLZENFELS.

stone colossus, Ehrenbreitstein, rises in the hazy distance. The ironclad visage of this well-known fortress startles us suddenly out of that grey legendary time among whose shattered monuments we have just passed, that time when the small mountain and forest

dynasties peered out, like vultures, from their battlements into the valley, ready to attack or lay in ambush for any merchant train that might approach without sufficient guard.

Yonder, where the flag flutters in the blue air high above the precipitous rock and the inaccessible walls, beyond where the Rhine bears the iron piers of the bridge and the Moselle joins it in sisterly union—there lies Coblenz, another jewel in the crown of the Rhineland. The poetry of Mr. Edwin Arnold expresses the sentiment of the scene in an altogether exquisite way :

As a mailed and sceptred king
Sweeps onward triumphing,
With waves of helmets flashing in his line ;
As a drinker past control,
With the red wine in his soul,
So flashes through his vintages The Rhine.

As a lady who would speak
What is written on her cheek,
If her heart would give her tongue the leave to tell ;
Who fears and follows still,
And dares not trust her will,
So follows all her windings The Moselle.

Like the silence that is broken
When the wished-for word is spoken,
And the heart hath a home where it may dwell ;
Like the sense of sudden bliss,
And the first long, loving kiss,
Is the meeting of The Rhine and The Moselle.

Like the two lives that are blended
When the loneliness is ended,
The loneliness each heart has known so well ;
Like the sun and moon together
In a sky of splendid weather
Is the marriage of The Rhine and the Moselle.



THE CASTLE OF LAHNECK.

CHAPTER XXII.

A PEEP INTO THE VALLEY OF
THE LAHN.



THE Lahn, running into the Rhine beneath the precipitous Lahneck, brings us close to one of the loveliest valleys. It was Goethe's favourite spot, the place in whose bosom the bones of the noble German poet repose, and in whose dark mines costly metals are hidden. It is the valley of the Lahn, which the tourist usually passes with indifference, for he is eager to pass on and see proud Coblenz, which lies close before him.

It was only at the beginning of the year 1860 that the romantic

district of the Lahn was thrown open to tourists by the completion of the railway; up to that time it had been left to itself in poetic seclusion. The pursuit of health or recreation took travellers no farther than to Ems, whence only the nearest points of interest in the neighbourhood attracted them, and the other natural beauties of the Lahn Valley were but little known. The world, it is true, heard that in 1848 the Count-Palatine of Hungary, the Archduke Stephen, had retired to Schaumberg in a quiet valley; patriots also knew that it con-



THE ENGLISH CHURCH, EMS.

tained the cradle and the grave of the noble Baron von Stein; but in later times the tourist world first showed an interest in this cross-valley of the Rhine when the guidebook literature felt the need of opening up new roads and new marvels.

He who at the present day wishes to take a hasty glance at the Lahn Valley, needs only to spend one or two days in order to go as far as Limburg, or, at farthest, to Wezlar. On his way he has but to sit in a coupé of the railway carriage, from which he can see the green luxuriant valleys; the rocks and the castles fly past him on

the right and on the left, and he can then return to Oberlahnstein richly repaid for his trouble, re-embark on the boat, and steam on again down the Rhine.

In this work, which is specially dedicated to the Rhine, we can only make a hasty digression even into this most rich and lovely of his neighbouring valleys, and must therefore be content to deal with the most prominent of its beauties. From the carriage-window on the Lahn side we cast once more a glance up at the proud Castle of Lahneck, on the tower of which the flag flutters so gaily, and then

we plunge into a long, curious ravine—a region rich in historical reminiscences, the first records of which date from the year 54 B.C.

In the olden times the fortunes of this part of the country must have been very varied. In the days of Cæsar the Ubii had their dwellings on the Lower Lahn, and the Catti on the Upper; the Sigambers probably held the spring district on the eastern slope of the rough Westerwald (the river rises there, as the Dill from the woody knolls of the Ederkopf). The Ubii relinquished their place to the Mattiaci. Several centuries later the Lahn Valley became the battle-ground of the Alemanni, and the Franks, and the Catti, the former of which were beaten at Zulpich in 496. In 511 King Clodwig resigned the district of the Lahn to his son Theodoric. Christianity was first introduced here by St. Boniface; it was zealously promoted by Charlemagne, and much later was fostered, though not quite disinterestedly, by the Bishops of Mayence and Treves. We first hear of the division into Upper and Lower towards the end of the eighth century. In the Middle Ages it was divided between Hesse and Nassau. From 1806 to 1813 a greater part of the Lahn district was assigned to the kingdom of Westphalia. The Vienna Congress arranged another division, and, until 1866 that part in which we are interested belonged to Nassau. Since that date it has been part of Prussia.

The Rhine bank, with its castles, is hid from our view almost directly we quit it, and we meet with the first outposts of the rich mining and smelting works. On the left are the smelting works of Hohenrhein, and on the right the mountain-sides covered with luxuriant verdure overhang us. We presently catch a glimpse of the village of Frücht, and precipitous rocks sloping away irregularly indicate the mouth of the beforenamed Schweitzer Valley. On an island in the river lie the Nievern smelting works, the importance of which is evident from the great tramloads of ore which we see. Then the baths come into sight, and the Tower of Concord, the village of Ems, and at last we see the long rows of houses of the spa of Ems, with its continuous company of fashionable visitors. This is the summer rendezvous of crowned heads, and here the Emperor William of Germany and the Czar of Russia at times attract the more fashionable circle of visitors. What a fortunate man was John of Katzenellenbogen, when his stepmother, Dame Anna von Hadamar, sold him this delightfully situated place for five thousand florins, in the year 1403! At the present day the town is one fashionable street for the

most select class of society, by whom the season is not considered



EMS.

complete if at least for one week they have not formed part of the brilliant galaxy which is accustomed to gather there.

However new, modern, and elegant an appearance the town may make on the bank of the Lahn, it is nevertheless very old. The Romans were acquainted with its wells, which contained soda, and were considered a specific for all possible ills. It is also said that



DAUSENAU.

Caligula was born here, and although there is extant no confirmation of the tradition, yet all the Roman weapons, urns, coins, &c., which have been unearthed, testify to the former presence of the often-mentioned Twenty-first Legion; ciphers indicating this may still be distinguished on single stones of an old Roman wall. Remains,

though inconsiderable ones, of a Roman bath and a watchtower, have also been found.

It is in the twelfth century that we first find Ometze, Eymbze, and at length Embs, spoken of as a bathing-place.

The wells of Ems are specially beneficial to those who are afflicted with diseases of the mucous membrane, disorders of the bowels, or

rheumatism. Ems also sends out in the course of the year hundreds of thousands of its well-known pastilles.

The town itself, protected from unpleasant winds by the high wall of rock, is divided into the baths of Ems, where the waters are used, the village of Ems on the right bank of the Lahn, and Ems Point on the left bank.

Ems obtained historical renown in the last century when, in the year 1786, the plenipotentiaries of the three Catholic Electoral Princes, of Mayence, Treves, and Cologne, with the Archbishop of Salzburg, met here under the protection of the Emperor



STEIN'S HOUSE, NASSAU.

Joseph II, in order to frame resolutions for the continuance of the liberties and privileges of the German Church. These are known as the Stipulations (*Punktationen*) of Ems, but they brought forth no result.

The prelude to the great political events of recent years was performed at Ems, and every stranger asks to be shown the place

where, in the summer of 1870, Benedetti, the French Ambassador, by the direction of Napoleon III., presented himself before the Emperor William, to demand from him the well-known guarantee against the Hohenzollern candidature for the Spanish throne,—which sent the French Emperor to Cassel and the victorious German troops to Paris.

The great charm of the place lies in its beautiful surroundings and its pleasant walks, such as that to the Henrietta Road as far as the pillar, that to the Maria Road, that to the Swiss Cottage, that to the Malbergskopf, that to the Wintersburg, with the remains of the Roman watch-tower, that to the baths, and that to the Moss Hut—though for this last excursion it is advisable to hire donkeys. The village of Frücht, which has been already mentioned, is situated in the neighbourhood of the forester's house, and is of special interest, for it contains the grave of the family of Stein and the monument of the man to whom Germany owes such infinite gratitude. A design in relief, by Schwanthaler, and the inscription tell us of “the inflexible son of the drooping Fatherland.” His epitaph, freely translated, runs as follows:—



RUINS OF STEIN CASTLE.

“ His No was No full surely,
 His Yes was Yes as purely,
 His Yes was gravely pondered ;
 Reason and speech ne'er sundered
 His word, it was a bond.”

Hastening through delightful valleys from Ems we reach the

artists' favourite mediæval village of Dausenau, which lies at the mouth of the Bacherthal. It ascribes its foundation to the Romans, and derives its name, whether rightly or wrongly, from Drusus. A ring-wall, still well preserved, surrounds the place to which Charles IV. once gave the privileges of a town, and in the seventeenth century a tribunal was held here for the punishment of crime and sorcery. The slate tower, which is wrongly attributed to the Romans, is interesting on account of the tradition which relates that Eginhard, Charlemagne's secretary, of whom we spoke when describing Ingelheim, was found in it with the emperor's beautiful daughter Emma. This tradition is, however, highly improbable.



STEIN'S MONUMENT.

Quitting Dausenau, we see the town of Nassau before us, and to the right a blooming valley, with the Castles of Nassau and Stein. Near the latter rises the pavilion containing the colossal statue of Stein, which was solemnly unveiled in 1872. The most interesting point of the town itself is the dwelling-house of the great patriot, to which he retired when wearied out with his labours, to devote the last days of his life to science. Over the door is written, "Ein feste Burg ist unser Gott" ("Our God is a tower of strength"), the pious device of the hero who was born here. He has been called the foundation-stone (*Stein*) of right, the stumbling-stone of evil, and the precious stone of Germany.

A Gothic tower commands the castle-like house, and contains in two rooms, one above the other, Stein's writing desk and two iron chests with documents in his handwriting. On the walls of the lower room hang portraits of great men of Germany, and one in oil of Stein. His bust and a bookcase are also preserved here. In the upper room is a tablet with the inscription "Trust in God, Unity, Perseverance." In front of it are the busts of Frederick William III., Alexander I., and Francis II., and other memorials of the great events of 1812 to 1814.

The road to the Castle of Stein goes up the hill, and on it stands the memorial dedicated to the great statesman, on the site of his

ancestral home, which unfortunately has been in ruins for more than a hundred and fifty years. The *Limburg Chronicle* relates the following legend of his ancestress: "She had four daughters and two sons, and each of her daughters had a knight for her husband. Now it happened that these four knights were together in the house of their mother-in-law, and the two knights of Stein, her sons, were there also; consequently the dame had six knights together at her board, of whom four were her sons-in-law and two her sons, and her husband also had been a knight. When they all sat down together at one table, the dame said, 'This is too much honour.' No one took any heed of this; but soon after the mother arose and secretly stole away, and no one ever could learn whither she had gone."

Another ancestral castle is that of the former Counts of Nassau. From this family sprang a German emperor, Adolf of Nassau, who fell treacherously in the battle of Göllheim, in 1298. Simrock, that trustworthy guide through the legend world of the Rhine, tells us that, according to a legend, the name of Nassau is either derived from Nasua, the general of the Swabians, "or from two brothers, the Lepartii, one of whom Cæsar made guardian of the bridge which was erected at Coblentz, and prefect of the adjacent country. Here, he himself founded the Castle of Lipporn, named from his own patronymic; and of his descendants, one founded Lauremburg, and another Nassau, so called from the moist nature of the district (*madidum territorium*). The race was, in fact, called Von Laurem-



NASSAU CASTLE.

burg for a century before they built the Castle of Nassau; for doing which a dispute arose between them and the town of Worms, which had obtained the district mentioned by the name Nassau, together with the Church of Weilburg, as early as the year 915. The Lauremburgers, who had established by custom their jurisdiction over the Church of Weilburg, would not be dislodged, and the dispute was arranged by Worms ceding its proprietorship by way of exchange to Treves, and the latter giving the ancestral stronghold in fee to the house of Nassau." The Castle of Nassau has fallen into ruins for several centuries, and only enthusiastic lovers of nature now mount its



STEIN.

heights in order to cast a glance over the surrounding valleys from the tower which has been restored.

The Convent of Arnstein lies before us, picturesquely surrounded by precipices overgrown with verdure, and surmounted by four towers. Below it lies the Castle of Langenau. Arnstein, which is one of the loveliest landmarks, is a monastic castle, and was, in fact, the seat of the gaugraves of that name. A hundred years after its erection (in 1139) Arnstein, which was originally called Arnoldstein, was turned into a Premonstrant abbey by the last of the gaugraves.

The Castle of Langenau was the ancestral home of the family of that name, which died out at the beginning of the seventeenth century. The Countess Giech, daughter of the minister Stein, had the castle fitted up as a hospital and refuge for deserted children. At the present

day its exterior is still well preserved, with its towers and walls, and the interior has been again put into habitable repair, and is used for agricultural purposes.

Leaving the Convent of Brunnenburg behind us on the left bank of the Lahn, our attention is for a moment arrested by the ruins of Laurenburg, formerly also an ancestral home of the lords of Nassau. Presently, however, we come upon the much more interesting and beautiful ruins of Balduinstein, which stand on the face of the



NASSAU.

mountain. At length we approach the gem of the Lahn valley, Schaumburg, which was, till 1812, in possession of the now extinct family of Anhalt-Bernburg-Schaumburg. It was, from 1848 to 1867, the residence of the Archduke Stephen of Austria, who retired here and was a benefactor to the whole Lahn Valley, where the inhabitants almost worshipped him. For nearly twenty years before his death, he was actively employed in the completion and adornment of his castle. After his death the place passed, by will, to the Duke

George Louis of Oldenburg. The building stands in a conspicuous position on a ridge of rock, and with its slender, graceful towers, forms an ornament among all the pitiful ruins round about. It is carefully kept, and is surrounded by beautiful pleasure-gardens. In the interior everything shows the thoughtful care and good taste of a prince who,



LANGENAU.

wearied of the political care and bustle which had oppressed him as Palatine of Hungary, devoted the remainder of his life to rural retirement, and found satisfaction in the gratification of his personal inclinations, in benevolence, and courteous intercourse with the people around him.

A little off the road to Diez, and near the Lahn, lies the Fachinger spring, which is similar to the Seltzer spring, and is, indeed, by some persons preferred to it; but its waters have not the wide popularity of the Seltzer.

Of Diez itself we have but to mention the former castle of the



SCHAUMBURG.

family of Nassau-Diez, which stands near the marble quarry. Since the year 1874 it has been used as a House of Correction, and its inmates are employed in quarrying. An avenue of lime-trees leads from Diez to the Castle of Oranienstein, which is romantically

situated on a rock, and has been a cadet school since 1866. The view over the town from the so-called "Twelve Pillars" is very fine.



VIEW IN DIEZ.

From Diez, the Castle of Ardeck calls our attention to the mouth of the Arde Valley. The railway gradually ascends the hill from

Limburg. The valley of the Lahn lies beneath us, and the eye freely takes in from here the view over the mountain-chain, the castles, the roads which, running over mountains and ravines, over table-lands and plains, all meet together here in a common centre, and our gaze rests with veneration on the ancient cathedral standing majestically upon its rocky pedestal.

The learned are not unanimous as to the origin of this beautiful memorial. The most correct opinion is probably that which considers



BANK OF THE LAHN AT DIEZ.

that the whole building did not, as was asserted by the older inquirers, date from the year 910, but that as it now stands, near the castle, it sprang from the period from 1213 to 1240. However this may be, the Cathedral of St. George at Limburg is one of the finest ecclesiastical buildings of Germany, and is well preserved in its romantic forms. The inscription over the west door shows the older date of what may be called the primitive building, "Basilica Sancti Georgi, 909." According to the same inscription, the church was restored in

1766, and again in the year 1840, and a fresh restoration is now being accomplished at the expense of the Government. The interior of the



STREET IN LIMBURG.

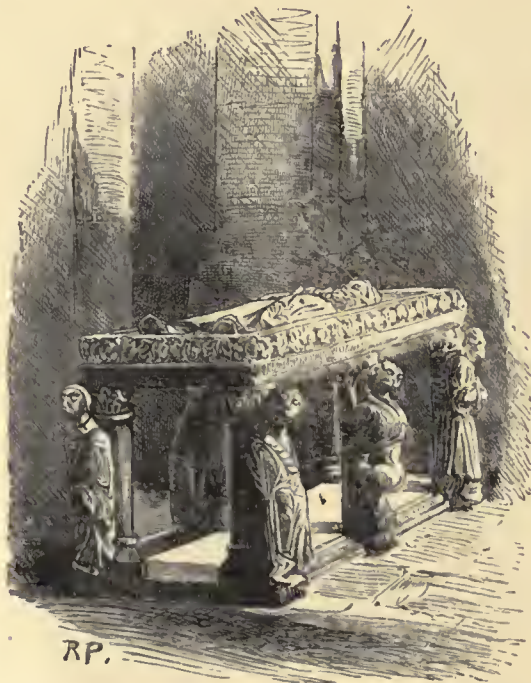
church has a fine effect, with its peculiarly-placed galleries, whilst the elevated situation of the cathedral makes the effect of the great tower rearing itself between the two side-towers very striking.



LIMBURG CATHEDRAL.

Besides Kurzbold's tomb in the cathedral, the church-treasures, the insignia and utensils, the Gothic font, the tabernacle, an image of Christ dated 1599, and the choir-stalls, are well worth seeing. The figure of St. George has led many people to the conclusion that dragons once abounded in the neighbourhood, and that the church was on that account dedicated to the dragon-slayer.

John Gensbein, the author of the *Limburg Chronicle*, relates that the town was wasted by fire in 1342, and at a subsequent date by pestilence. In later times still, troubles have not been wanting; the Swedes and the French, of whose vandalism there is evidence on every side, ran riot in Limburg. In 1802 Limburg came under the government of Nassau, in 1827 it became the seat of a bishopric, and in 1866 it was, with the rest of the country, incorporated into the State of Prussia.



KURZBOLD'S TOMB.



CHAPTER XXIII.

COBLENTZ.

NO place on the Rhine would be so well adapted as Coblenz for an international colony of dreaming idlers, such as the rich man gladly seeks, had not races and peoples selected just this point, formed by the union of two great rivers, either as a fulcrum for further conquests, or as a position of defence for what was already won. This fact has given a strategical importance to the place, which has stiffened all its romance into stone and iron, and placed the delights, the joys of God's beautiful nature, under the inexorable laws of War. The town is well situated on the banks of both rivers. Before it stands the mighty Ehrenbreitstein, in its panoply of stubborn rock bristling with menacing cannon. Along the whole of the Rhine's course this is the strongest of all the guardians of German independence—an independence which has been so often threatened from the west. It is, however, a singular fact that the original fortress which was placed here, namely, the citadels built by Drusus, B.C. 9—11, were intended not to protect but to oppose the liberty of the German race.

The Romans named these citadels on the right bank of the Moselle *confluentes*, and the most important of them included one hill of the ancient town. When the Franks built the *Castrum confluentes* in 486, they made it into a palace for their kings. It was in this that the German emperor afterwards, and finally the Bishops of Treves, dwelt, and also where Conrad III. was chosen Emperor of Germany in 1138. According to the chronicles, the town was situated at that time on the Moselle, and only spread by slow degrees to the shores of the Rhine. The old part of the city; with Zwing-Coblenz and the Bishop's Castle, accordingly is placed near the Moselle, at the extreme corner, at the confluence of the two rivers. That period of the

thirteenth century which gave the town its fortified walls as well as



COBLENTZ, FROM PFAFFENDORF.

the Zwingburg, is also the epoch of the quarrels which took place

between the citizens and the bishops, and of the battles of the League of the Rhenish Towns against the freebooter knights of the castles which lasted for several centuries. From that period also dates the Moselle bridge, which was built in 1344 by Baldwin of Treves, to unite the town with the destroyed suburb of Lutzel Coblentz.

The history of Coblentz has not many special features to interest



BRIDGE OVER THE MOSELLE, COBLENTZ.

us. It was here that the sons of Charlemagne, the kings Lothair, Louis, and Charles, drew up that agreement of division known as the Treaty of Verdun; and it was here that in 1606 the Electors of Mayence, Cologne, and Treves formed that league against the Protestants, in consequence of which the French and Spanish troops marched into the town and occupied it until the imperial army drove

them out. In the year 1688 Marshal Boufflers wantonly bombarded



THE CASTORHOF, COBLENZ.

the town and caused great destruction ; and the last Elector, Clement Wenceslaus, was the first to begin actively rebuilding the place. He

restored the theatre and the whole of one part of the town, and in 1786 occupied the newly-built palace. With this we have pretty nearly exhausted the older history of Coblenz. The French Revolution overwhelmed Coblenz with "emigrants," some of whom the town would fain have done without.

In the year 1798 Coblenz was made the capital of the Department



BANKS OF THE MOSELLE AT COBLENZ.

of the Rhine and Moselle. After the French were driven out in 1814, the town came, in 1815, into the possession of Prussia, which set to work, in the following year, to make it one of the strongest of its fortresses—and, indeed, it is now, with its gigantic outworks, almost impregnable. This contributed greatly to the prosperity of the place.

Coblentz is now the seat of the highest civil and military authority; it has a garrison of 6,000 men, and was the favourite residence of the Empress Augusta.

The most beautiful part of the town is the quay on the Rhine, from the palace to the so-called "German Corner," with the bridge of boats leading to Ehrenbreitstein. Here lies the Castorhof, and on the point of the right bank of the Moselle, the house of the German or Teutonic Order, which was built in the year 1309, and now serves the practical purpose of a provision store. St. Castor and the sainted Riza or Ritza, the daughter of Louis the Pious, lie buried in the churchyard. The former was once a hermit, who dwelt in a desolate cave and lived on roots; the latter was a pious soul, who apparently was enabled by the strength of her faith to work miracles, for it is related of her that she walked over the Rhine dryshod every day, to worship.

Behind the Castorhof are the quarters of the commanding officer, where the Counts d'Artois and Provence once resided, and which, in 1804, Napoleon I. also made his headquarters. At present it is the official residence of the general in command of one of the German Empire army corps. The Market-house, formerly the Sheriff's Court-house, the Florins and Carmelite churches, are interesting on account of their architecture. So also are the former Archiepiscopal Castle at the Moselle Gate, which was built in 1276, and is now a factory; the old Moselle bridge, not far from it, and the railway bridge, which is situated a little farther up the stream. Metternich House, the birthplace of the celebrated statesman, was built in 1622 by the Elector Lothair von Metternich.

We make one more pious expedition to the churchyard before the Löhn Gate, and then to the new Rhine park. In the one lies the grave, and in the other, between two beautiful poplars, the monument of one of the noblest of patriots, the poet Max von Schenkendorf. The latter is composed of a block of black marble, on which is the poet's bust in bronze, and under it an epitaph by Arndt.

The pontoon bridge over the Rhine takes us to Ehrenbreitstein, the striking rock-citadel, formerly called after the little town of the same name, which, however, is usually known by the people of Coblentz as "Thal." This was the birthplace of Clement Brentano, and contains within it a house in which Goethe stayed during the summer of 1774. It was the house of Sophia Laroche, of whom he speaks in "Wahrheit und Dichtung." But what place has poetry in

this warlike town? Town and rock lie opposite each other, like Tangier and Gibraltar, only more closely connected. The place is, indeed, called the German Gibraltar, though nothing in the whole fortress reminds us of the cumbrous terraces of that English stronghold.

A castle may have stood here in the time of the Romans, but we learn from the chronicles, the earliest sources of information, only of the stronghold erected here by Count Erenbert, in the possession of which the Bishops of Treves were confirmed by Henry II. in 1018. The place having been destroyed, the erection of regular fortifications were taken in hand, in 1484, by Pasqualin, an Italian, at the command of the Elector of Baden, and at the same time wells were dug. The French destroyed the fortress in 1801, but, on the settling of the war account, they were obliged to pay for the rebuilding of it, which was accomplished about the year 1826. To the traveller who has an inclination for the inspection of this gigantic mass of stone and rock, it offers a perfect map, and he who wishes to survey the lovely Rhine and Moselle Valley from the highlands of the right bank will see from Vallendar a truly enchanting picture.



COBLENTZ: CHURCH OF ST. CASTOR.



VIEW OF TRÈVES.

CHAPTER XXIV.

THE MOSELLE.

WE were able to follow for a short distance the streams of the little rivers, the Nahe and the Lahn, but the Moselle, with its wealth of history, its treasures of tradition, and its coast beauty, we must describe, if not from its source on the western declivity of the Vosges, at least from the point where it enters Germany. The last great war gave back to the latter country a beautiful reach of shore, with the romantic vineyards producing the red wine which the French had so long considered as peculiarly their own. It was decreed for this generation of Germans to carry their victorious banners on the banks of the Moselle from Pont-à-Mousson, beneath the vineyards of Pagny, to Metz, in the beautiful valley of the river, and to dictate new boundaries which gave it back a considerable part of the old Moselle district.

The original inhabitants of the country on the Moselle were peaceable Celts—Celtic Gauls, far surpassing the Germanic tribes in culture, as we learn from Roman sources. These, on being driven out of the Rhone basin towards the Moselle, planted themselves

firmly here, although the Germanic races retained many of their pas-



THE "RED HOUSE," TREVES.

tures and dwellings. We are not told on what sort of terms they

lived with the Gauls. We only know, unfortunately, that in later times the new Gauls belonged at one time to France, at another to



THE PORTA NIGRA, TRIER.

Germany, until the last great collision of the two nations regulated the boundaries.

However attractive a further research into the history of the Upper Moselle might be, we have not space to indulge in it here, but we must begin our excursion down the river. We start near the

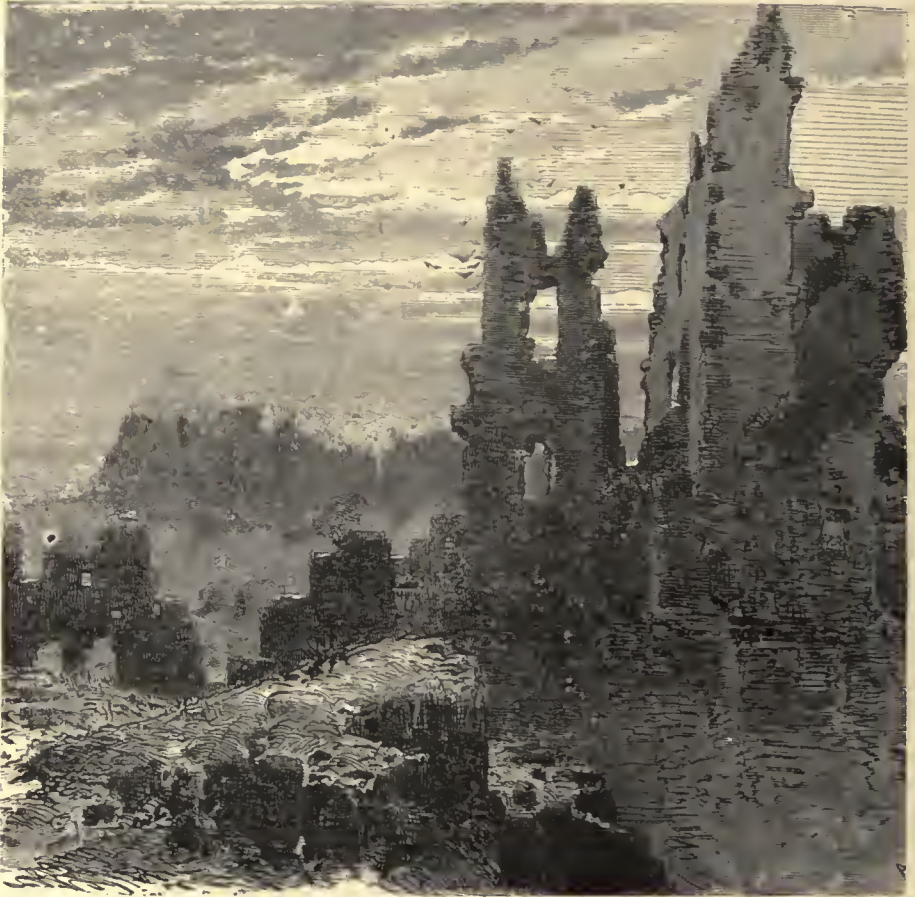
former French boundary in the beautiful valley of the Moselle, which contains the oldest town in Germany, the *Augusta Trevirorum*, the venerable Treves. An inscription on the "Red House," the former senate-house of the town, states that it was built three hundred years before Rome, and consequently two thousand years before Christ. On the gable of this ancient building may be seen four images of the patron saints of the town, while above are two knights in complete armour, all in excellent preservation.

It is incontestably proved that when the Roman legions pressed forward to this place from Gaul they found a town already established and inhabited by Celts and Germans, and the Emperor Augustus formed it into a Roman colony as the town of the Treviri. Treves became, on account of its advantageous position, the chief town of Upper Belgia (*Belgica prima*), the centre of the Roman possessions; and the industry of the Gauls erected here architectural monuments which fill us at the present day with wonder. Under Constantine, Treves was made the impérial capital, and remained so during the reign of his successors, and at last became a new Rome, whose splendour under the Emperors Maximian, Constantine, Valentinian, and others, strove to compete in rank even with ancient Rome.

Christianity early found a place in Treves; temples were soon built for it, and records tell of many who, even under Maximian, were martyred for their faith. The first bishop was Eucharius, or, according to other accounts, St. Ægrius. The bishops soon learnt to extend their power as far as the Rhine, and their authority afterwards became an important electoral power, which has already been often mentioned. The most powerful of all the bishops was Baldwin the Luxemburger, the Lion of Treves, whose influence spreading over all Germany, caused his brother Henry VII. to be crowned emperor. Clement Wenceslaus, the last of the Electors, as is well known, removed his capital to Co' lentz, whither his worldly interests called him, and we have already seen how lamentably the power of the Electorate, once so extensive, declined with him. The history of Treves in the Middle Ages is also tolerably rich in sieges, visitations of pestilence and disease, and trials for witchcraft, with all of which struggling industry had to contend. The French incendiaries in the course of the Thirty Years' War, the occupation by the troops of the French Republic, and lastly, the dominion of the First Empire, which made Treves the chief town of the department of the Saar, sadly reduced its prosperity. In 1815 it became a Prussian provincial town, and

settled down into the quiet existence of such a position, living for a long time on the memory of its great past, which makes it one of the most interesting spots to the traveller on the Rhine and Moselle.

It is true that the brilliancy, the magnificence of the Roman and Christian emperors have vanished, and only the grey torso in the ruins of fallen grandeur speaks still to us of them; it is also true that



RUINS OF GEROLSTEIN.

the villas of the nobles on the Moselle and its neighbouring streams are not now to be seen, but nothing can obliterate the charm of the beautiful valley, the idyllic repose of which was only disturbed by a passing political cloud in 1870.

Although the monuments remaining in Treves are comparatively few, it seems as though the spirit of those great days still hovers over

the venerable town ; and hardly one of its sisters on this side of the Alps can boast of such architectural Roman treasures. The modern spirit of inquiry has indeed already assigned many relics, which were formerly considered remarkable specimens of Roman antiquities, to more recent periods ; but this in no way decreases the value of those that remain, such as the Porta Nigra, now called St. Simeon's Gate, a stone colossus which is unique in Germany. The Porta Nigra was



THE WEINFELDER MAAR.

formerly a fortified city gate, constructed on the most colossal proportions, of reddish sandstone, its huge blocks being held together, not with mortar, but with iron cramps. Only one of the two towers stands at its full height, the uppermost story of the other being wanting. Two doors lead into the building, and are the only openings on the ground floor. No particular order seems to be observed in the arrangement of the pillars, and at the present time the whole gives an impression that the building was never completed.

The Roman baths at the south-eastern end of the town wall are, without question, the remains of a Roman imperial palace, of which only these baths exist. At various periods the wall has been made to serve many purposes; sometimes it has been a church, sometimes a castle, sometimes a city gate, until the storming of the town in the year 1673 destroyed all but the foundation, in which may still be recognised the outline of a great hall surrounded by three circular corridors.

At the village of Olewig, in the valley, lies the amphitheatre, hewn in the rock. It was built about the year 50, and at the Roman time was capable of containing some thirty thousand people. It resembles the buildings the ruins of which we meet with frequently on the native soil of the Romans, on the other side of the Alps. The dark cages of the wild beasts, the chambers of the gladiators, can still be distinguished, and the outer wall, to a height of six or seven feet, is well preserved. Tradition says that the Emperor Constantine once sacrificed a thousand Frankish prisoners of war, with their officers, by throwing them to the wild beasts. The basilica may be noticed as a work of the last-named emperor; but there appears to be much uncertainty as to its intention and object. The brick building has been taken for an imperial palace, which it certainly was not. It is much more probable that it was used as a court of justice, and as the seat of the Belgic Assembly. At the Frankish period the Basilica became a royal palace, and in the Middle Ages the seat of the Archbishop of Treves, who then removed to the palace close by.

The Cathedral of Treves is one of the most interesting of German churches. It is especially remarkable from the fact that the original design of it was, without question, the Roman basilica, although it owes its creation to Christianity, and that all the bishops, until the eighteenth century, continued to work at it.

Among the numerous images, monuments, and relics, we will only here name the Sacred Coat, built into the wall behind the high altar, a nail from the Cross, and a piece of the Crown of Thorns, both of which are preserved in the reliquary. The first-mentioned relic was brought here by St. Ægrius from the Holy Grave in Jerusalem, in A.D. 326, and was discovered again in 1121 built into an altar. People who saw it in 1844, when it was exhibited to a large number of pilgrims, describe it as being without a seam, and of a colour apparently once purple, now of a yellowish brown.

As we have just stated, Treves is rich in other ancient buildings.

Among them is the Red House, already mentioned. The market-cross stands in the middle of the square, on Roman pillars; we are



VIEW OF TREVES.

told that it was erected in the year 958 by Henry, Archbishop of Treves. Not far from it is St. Peter's well. Farther along, on the canal, is the house of Wittlich, in which the reformer Caspar

Olevianus was born; and lastly, the house of the three kings in the Simeonstrasse, which, having been built in 1150-1220, is considered the oldest existing dwelling-house in Treves.

It is impossible to describe all the points of interest in the lovely valley that surrounds the old town with eternal youth, or even to mention all the spots well known in poetry, of which history speaks with eloquent tongue even from the oldest times. We must, however, not omit the so-called Igeler Pillar, an obelisk-like monument, which the noble Romans dedicated to the dead of their families, as may be read on the half-obliterated inscription. This is usually visited from



PULVER MAAR.

Conz; it is a work of great artistic value, unique in Germany, and is considered a stone apotheosis from the last Roman imperial period.

The old Roman road to Coblenz passes over the plateau of the Eifel. We prefer, however, the navigable course of the river, and sail from the landing-stage at the old Moselle bridge, passing Pallien, and arriving at Pfalzel, the ancient Palatiolum, where Adela, the daughter of King Dagobert, founded a convent for noble ladies in 055.

At Schweich the mountains draw closer together, and from this point the river runs in a north-easterly direction to the Rhine in deep, rockbound windings. At every curve fresh natural beauties are disclosed, often of a curious and even sublime character. The scenery continually changes; at one place it is rugged, with wild overhanging rocks, over which the bushes and creepers climb; at

another it is bare and desolate, with bold, projecting stone; and a little farther on still, it is peaceful and cultivated, with green festoons, luxuriant meadows, and enchanting dells. Above, on the steep hillside or buried among carefully-tended gardens, we see the roofs of numerous dwellings peeping up between the mouth of the ravine, forming a picture which it is impossible to describe.

On the inhospitable mountain plains above, the winter is most inclement. For more than half the year a keen wind, which pierces to the very marrow, prevails on the Hunsrück and the hills within the smouldering Eifel. These volcanic highlands extend between the Ardennes and the Hunsrück in multiform shapes, but are for the most part bare, inhospitable, and melancholy, the wonderful result of some great convulsion of nature, such as is to be found in no other part of Europe. The rocky summits rear their jagged points heavenward in grotesque shapes, although the so-called Upper Eifel is little more than 1,600 feet above the level of the sea.



THE IGELER MONUMENT.

This remarkable tract of country is known by the name of the Upper Eifel, with Upper Acht, Kellberg, and Nürburg; Vorder Eifel, with Gerolstein and Daun, and Schnee, or Snowy Eifel, shortly called Schneifel.

The whole of the Eifel, geographically described as the north-western part of the slate mountains of the Lower Rhine, between the Moselle, the Rhine, and the Belgian frontier, is a mountain district

which is grotesque almost to monotony, but yet offers rich variety in its valleys, and possesses some peculiarity of character. On every side are seen great rugged masses heaped up by volcanic action, formed of greywacke, through which granite and slate and the well-known Eifel limestone are constantly protruding. Even in the characteristic of these formations, the earlier, and especially the later, revolutions of the earth may be determined. Wild, and full of an awful romance, are those strangely formed summits, consisting of great blocks of basalt, and whole tracts and fields of lava and petrified slime



THE MARIENBURG.

—forming a horrible chaos of volcanic deposit; while the valleys below are studded with villages and hamlets surrounded by green and fertile pastures. The whole forms a rich field for the geologist, and a picture of the highest and most peculiar interest for the tourist.

Circumscribed as the space allotted to us in these pages is, especially for digressions, we must simply mention the “Maare,” or mountain-lakes, whose stillness almost amounts to heaviness; the rocks which rise round them; and the villages which are

scattered like oases among the inhospitable table-lands. Up yonder lies Kyllburg, leaning on the rock, the remains of the fortress built by Archbishop Theodoric II. In the neighbourhood of Kyllburg is the Castle of Malberg. The gem of the whole valley is Gerolstein, crowded in between the rock and the river. On the limestone above the town stand the ruins of the Castle of Gerolstein, and opposite it the Pappenkaul, an empty crater.

Everything about this place, so full of poetry, is interesting for the scholar as well as for the romantic tourist. The Munterlie is especially worthy of a visit, with the splendid view of Gerolstein, also

the magnificent ruins of Kasselburg on its basalt rock, and the village of Lissingen with its two ruined castles.

In the neighbourhood of Daun, the isolated lakes formed in the craters of extinct volcanoes have a strange and, as before stated, a melancholy effect. The best known are, the Weinfelder Maar, surrounded by tufa and sand, and having a lonely old church and churchyard on its bank; the Schalkenmehrener Maar, the Gemündener Maar, and, farther towards Strotzbüsch, the Pulver Maar, which is surrounded by wood. This last is the largest of these lakes—a league in circumference—and it shows more clearly than the others its volcanic origin, in the scoria which surrounds its banks. The most curious part of these pieces of water is the precipitous character of their banks, formed in steps or layers, which proves their origin. The stranger is often struck with a kind of unearthly feeling when he comes unex-



VIEW IN BERNCASIEL.

is often struck with a kind of unearthly feeling when he comes unex-

pectedly upon one of these abysses, and looks into the motionless, mysterious depths of the blue lake.

We must now return to the winding Moselle Valley, sheltered from



VIEW IN TRARBACH.

storms and warmed by the bright sun, where are concentrated all the necessities of life that are so painfully sought for in vain on the inhospitable rocks above. The busiest activity exists everywhere on the river-banks, in the towns as well as in the rural settlements; and even those who are engaged on the hillsides, and those that are

employed in quarrying and mining among the mountains, when their day's work is done seek shelter and comfort on the shore. We can



BEILSTEIN.

only let this diorama pass hastily before us as we continually move forward on the course of the Moselle, and our eyes scarce can take in one object before it is displaced by another.

The curves of the river presently become more capricious, describing the form of a horseshoe, on which stands Pisport, with its



KOHEM.

famed but also misused grapes. The cultivation of the vine is natu-

rally the principal business of the whole population. It is estimated that there are 23,000 acres of vineyard between Treves and Coblentz, containing about seventy millions of vine plants. Where do they all find room? asks the traveller. A glance at the shore enlightens him. The slaty hills are planted on every slope, and on every ledge, crevice,



KOCHER.

and corner vines may be seen which evidently have been planted with anxious care and with undismayed confidence in the soil, which looks so sterile to the uninitiated. Every spot the sun shines on is a vineyard, and the finest grapes are mostly found in places where there is scarcely room for a goat to set his four feet.

On the right lies Berncastle ; and here we reach the first solid bridge over the Moselle. Though the town is said to have a Roman origin, the earliest records of it are from the eleventh century. The castle, which lies in ruins, seems from the first to have been in the way of the bishops of Treves.



VIEW IN KARDEN.

Everyone has heard of the wine of Zeltingen and the local wine of Graach, which is also known under this name. The fine Josephshofer is an especial favourite, as also the wine of Trarbach—the old town whose foundress, the Countess Lauretta von Salm, wife of Henry of Sponheim-Starkenbourg, was celebrated in legend. The name Salm seems to have led the people to imagine that she was a fisherman's

daughter, and the proud Bishop Baldwin of Treves would not recognise her as of equal birth with himself. He accordingly formed a project for depriving her of the castle after her husband's death. The countess hearing of his scheme, summoned all her people and had the castle well defended. When Baldwin at length came sailing across in his boat, without followers, she caused the unsuspecting bishop to be

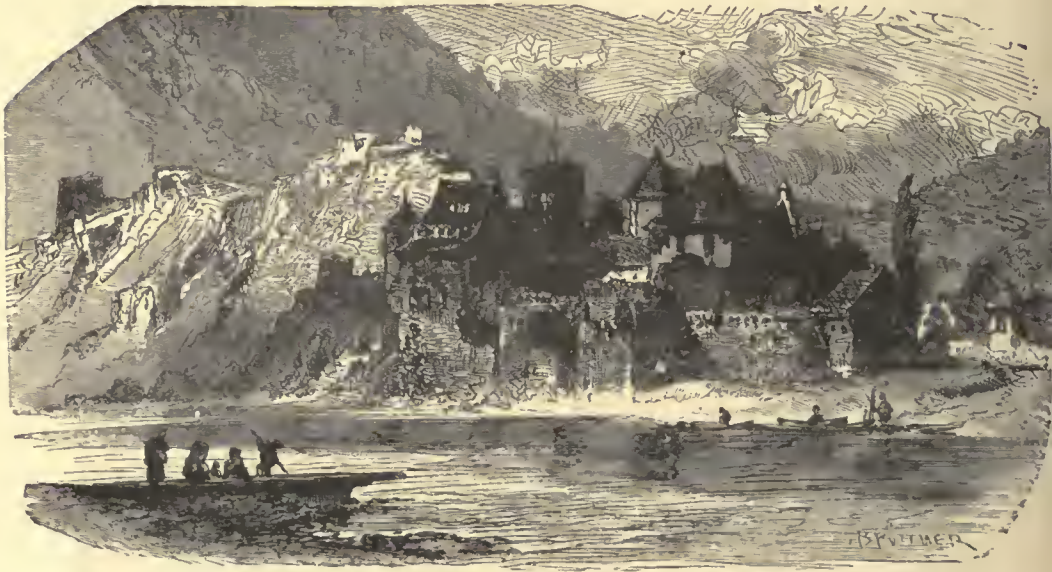


THE CASTLE OF ELIZ.

taken prisoner, and led to her sons, whom he contemplated declaring illegitimate. She so impressed the warlike priest that he willingly remained for three days the prisoner of the proud and beautiful countess, and gladly returned afterwards as her guest. The ruins of the castle are still called the Gräfinburg, or Countess's Castle. It was the fate of Trardach to be almost entirely destroyed by fire in 1857.

At Bremm we come upon the remains of the former Convent of Stuben. On both banks of the river we are surrounded by old castle-

walls, and Edinger, which is on the left has a truly mediæval character. At Senheim there are more ruins, surrounded by dark walls of slate rock. The same feudal air strikes us at Beilstein, and in the ruins of the castle of the same name belonging to the Metternichs. Behind Beilstein is the Gotham of the Moselle, Kochem, with its splendid ruins of the castle, and the Capuchin monastery. In the eleventh century, the Countess-Palatine Richenza, who was afterwards Queen of Poland, dwelt here. The Electoral Princes of Treves, also, frequently resided in this place, which was taken by Marshal Boufflers in 1689. Many remains still found at the present day testify



GONDORF.

to the Roman origin of the town. In the earlier Capuchin monastery once lived Father Kochem, famed for the terrible torments in the next world which he threatened in his sermons.

Passing the ruins of Klotten and Treis, with its old church, we come to Karden, formerly a Roman camp. The cathedral of the town was raised over the cell which the hermit St. Caster built for himself in the fourth century. Near here, at Moselkern, the Eltz flows into the river, running down from the Eifel in a wild, impetuous course.

The feudal castle of Eltz defied the all-destroying Baldwin of Treves, who had a *Contra Eltz* built opposite it, and vainly strove to

take it. A short road from Eltz leads to the ruined castle of Pymont and to the elevated town of Munstermaifeld, where there is a church which is well worth seeing, containing the tomb of Kuno, of Eltz, who died in 1529.

On the left before us lies the tower of the ruins of Bischofstein which can be seen from a great distance; this once belonged to Henry von Bolanden. Here also is Hatzenport, with its high, slender tower, and on the right Brodenbach, with Ehrenburg in the mountain-ravine, one of the most beautiful of the Moselle ruins. This property, on the family of Ehrenburg becoming extinct, passed to the Steins of Nassau. At Alken are the remains of the Castle of Thurant, built by the Count-Palatine Henry in 1197, the Alkener Ley, a precipitous rock, and Gondorf, with the imposing Castle of Uferberg, the hereditary fortress of the family of Von der Leyen. This last was built in 1560, and now belongs to the commonalty, for this well-known old race has long since been extinct. Near it is Kobern, with the Altenburg above it, and the celebrated Chapel of St. Matthias, an hexagonal building resting on six pillars, in the mixed Romanesque and German style. Formerly this place, from which there is a fine view, was much resorted to by pilgrims.

Passing Dieblich and the wine-growing towns of Winnigen and Ley, we begin to fall in with Coblentz excursionists, who remind us that we must make our way back to the German Gibraltar, whose rock-fortress frowns upon us from afar.



EHRENBREITSTEIN, FROM THE BRIDGE OF BOATS.

CHAPTER XXV.

FROM COBLENTZ TO RHEINECK.

FROM the valley of Ehrenbreitstein, which lies on the bank of the Rhine, we will mount the gigantic terraced bulwark of rock, in order to look over the new Rhine basin. This has found a breach at Andernach, as the former one did over the rapids of Bingen, and confirms the supposition that there was once an inland sea here which forced an exit from its rocky glen. Sober and even humiliating thoughts force themselves upon us as we climb the huge fortress. It is strange that man, in spite of his

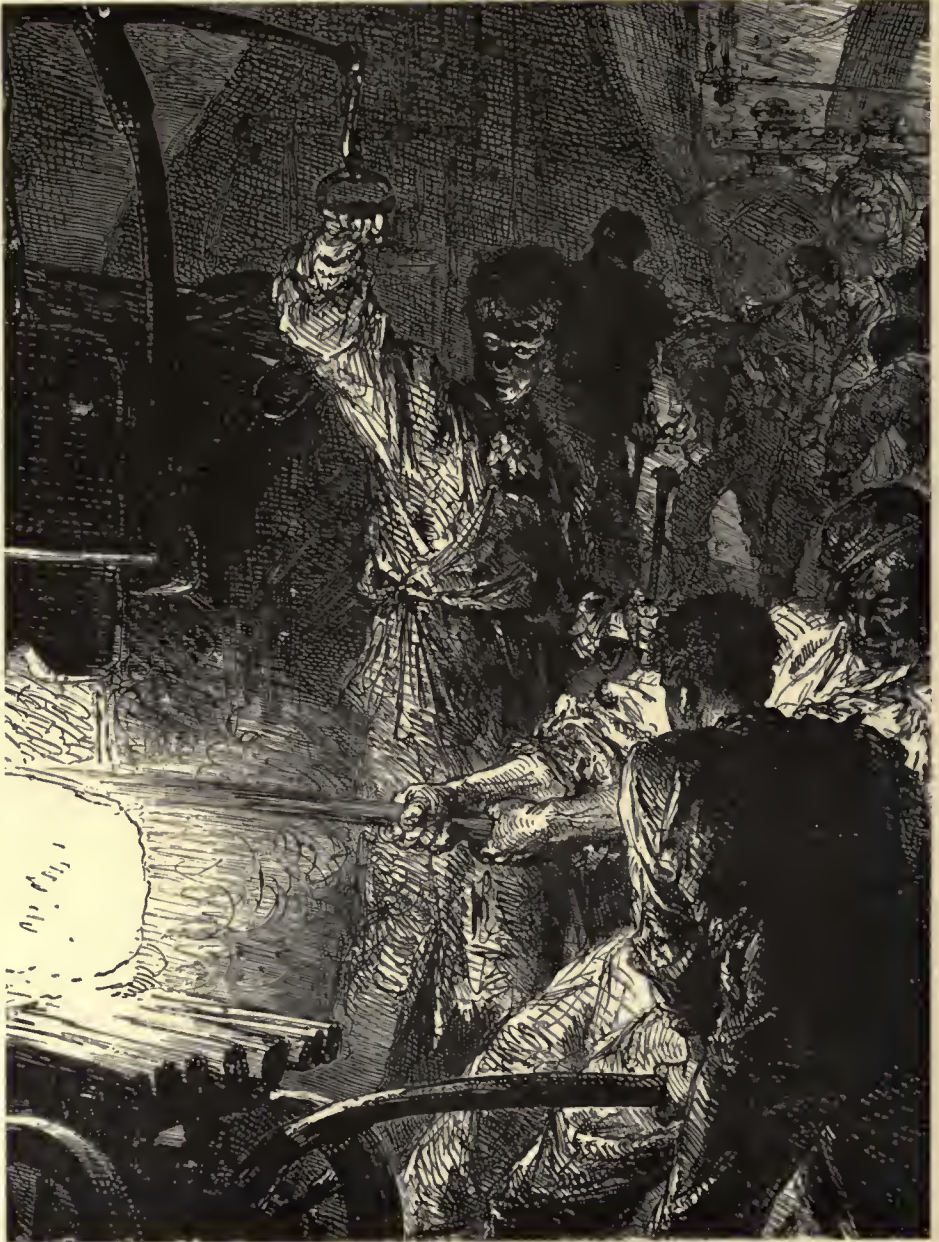
elevated moral character, should need so monstrous an instrument in



FRUIT AND FISH MARKET ON THE MIDDLE RHINE.

order to protect his hearth against the ambition and greed of his

neighbour, to ensure from devastation the fields in which he sows his



INTERIOR OF A RHENISH FORGE AND FLATTING MILL.

seed, and in order to eat in the sweat of his brow the bread that can only be produced under the shelter of such a guardian! Two thou-

sand years must have passed since the Roman conquerors of the world



FREEBOOTER KNIGHTS CARRYING OFF MERCHANDISE.

laid the first foundation of this stone building, and it is just about the same time since the heavenly messengers preached the gospel of

peace and love, and still men are obliged to marshal themselves together by millions in order to defend their honour and their security!

Looking down from here the delighted eye gazes upon one of the



NEUWIED.

loveliest spots in Germany, and we see that the face of God's beautiful earth bears a threefold aspect. At our feet lies the town, with its zigzag fortifications, clasped by the silver fork of the two streams, spanned by four bridges over the Rhine and the Moselle. whilst the

great outworks of the fortress reach far beyond in mathematical forms. Above the town tower the hills of the Maiengau and the Maifeld, sloping away gradually into fruitful plains. More to the right, on the farther shore, are the dark heights of the Eifel, a dark volcanic chaos of rock, over which the clouds hang sullenly, whilst farther still on the right, far down the stream, are the most fertile meadows in the valley, which have no doubt been levelled by the confluence of the two rivers,



THE BEACH AT ANDERNACH.

and in which the Roman city of Victoria probably stood. They are covered with luxuriant vineyards, forming an inviting mass of verdure which serves to invite the inhospitable Westerwald, whose heights, partly bare, partly wooded, border the horizon.

So Mother Earth, with her threefold aspect, pours her fullest blessings into the very lap of the peasant in the valley, while up yonder she denies even the most penurious return for his labour! Beyond and on the right of the town is the Maifeld, sloping away into

the most fertile pastures, with its joyous children, its smart maidens ; and up above these meadows again towers the fire-moulded mass, the Eifel. And, as if plenty and want were to be impartially divided, on this side of the river we have the fruitful plain of the Engersgau, whilst near it, away from the river, and hiding its misery behind the friendly cover of the vineyards, is the comfortless Westerwald, whose wretched inhabitants can scarcely support themselves. Thus we have in the Eifel a sterile rock domain, beneath which the internal fire still glows ; and in the Westerwald, inhospitable stony table-lands ; whilst in the valley between the two, blessing upon blessing is poured forth by Nature from her horn of plenty, and the most profitable industrial activity enlivens the beautiful Engersgau.

We take one more glance from the lofty Ehrenbreitstein towards the two hills which flank it, namely, Pfaffendorf and Vallendar. The latter has an active trade in Moselle earthenware from the little country of Kannebäck. We then return to the shore where the steamer is waiting for us, and we steer past Lower-Werth, the elongated island on which the convent of the same name formerly stood. On the right bank we see Bendorf, with its asylum for the insane, and farther inland the Castle of Sayn, environed by the dark columns of smoke from the iron works built of the metal they themselves supply. They were established by Clement Wenceslaus, and are now in the possession of Krupp. The castle, situated on a hill, was the hereditary seat of the family of Sayn, and was built in the tenth century ; it was destroyed in the Thirty Years' War. The castle which stands at the foot of the hill was erected by the Prince of Sayn-Wittgenstein in the year 1848, and contains a valuable collection of paintings, especially those of French and Belgian masters. The castle church is richly endowed. The parsonage and school-buildings, which are situated above the ironworks, were once a Premonstrant abbey. Farther up the valley are the remains of the hereditary castle of the old race of Isenburg.

History tells us of interesting events connected with the old place called Engers. It was here Cæsar led his legions across the Rhine, and built a castle for their protection, which was apparently the origin of the settlements of a town. When the legions were totally beaten by the Germans, the latter also destroyed the castle. Some Roman castings found here were taken to be the remains of the bridge over which the army passed. A royal palace built at Engers, under the Carolingians, which apparently stood upon the foundations of the

Roman castle, gave the place fresh importance, and its prosperity spread over the district known as the Engersnau, which extended on the south to the Lahn and on the north to beyond Linz. In all probability the volcanic action of the left bank of the Rhine has reached this place, or else the river has carried down thus far the lava-like masses which, under the name of Engers sandstone, is used as a light building material.

He who visits Neuwied should be proof against catarrh. Neuwied also, with perhaps as much right as Engers, claims the honour of having been the place where Cæsar crossed the Rhine. The Roman remains which have been laid bare at Heddesdorf and Lower Biber are probably the ruins of a Roman town, perhaps of that we have already mentioned, the traditionary town of Victoria.

Neuwied is an example of the good that may be done by the toleration of a noble and intelligent prince, during a period disordered by wild party spirit. When religious fanaticism and sectarian hate robbed hundreds of thousands of all they possessed by kindling the torch of the Thirty Years' War, families driven out of house and home strove to find a resting-place in the Netherlands. Count Frederick III. gathered the fugitives together as they fled down the Rhine, in order to establish a town on the site of Langendorf, which had been destroyed in the course of the war, and where every man might freely practise his own religion without persecution. He gave land to the fugitives without distinction of creed, let them build



TOWER IN ANDERNACH.

houses, exempted them for a whole year from paying taxes, and only required from the later comers that they would build according to his plans. It is true that this liberal-minded man met with some sad experiences, for among the refugees some wretched rabble was mixed, and these, together with the uncertain circumstances of war, caused his work to make but slow progress. He did not, however, lose courage, and his wife, the Countess Philippine Sabina, even pawned her plate to build a church and a schoolhouse for the children. The misery that Louis XIV. brought upon the German "Gaus" had a paralyzing effect; yet the successor of the noble founder, Frederick William, was able to begin building the new palace. After his early death Frederick Alexander continued the work undisturbed by the internal disputes caused by the varied shades of belief. In the year 1757 he began to build the country palace of Mon Repos, and laid out the charming woodland walks, which, with the forest-house, give the whole neighbourhood an appearance of poetic repose. To him also is due a part of the manufactory which still goes on prosperously. Floods and frost did great damage to the town in the middle of the eighteenth century, but it suffered still more from the army of the French Republic. The war destroyed the town's prosperity, which had been built up with so much toil, the houses were fired, and the whole neighbourhood laid waste. In the year 1806 Neuwied became a barony under the supremacy of the Duchy of Nassau, and in 1815 it was transferred to Prussia. Prince Victor of this race fell heroically in battle in 1812, while Prince Maximilian became well known for his scientific researches and for the collection of natural curiosities which he made while travelling, and which is preserved in the palace. Below Neuwied, on the left, the Nette runs into the Rhine, and on the right, at Irlich, the Wiedbach, which comes with many twists and turns from the Westerwald, also joins the large river. In the valley of the latter stream the ruins of Altwied are still preserved. The Rasselstien Iron Works are on the right bank, and are connected with the river by a railway. The latter is noteworthy as having been the beginning of the first German railway, namely, that which runs from Nuremberg to Fürth. This busy centre of active labour, enclosed on the one side by woods and hills and the fertility of the lowlands, and on the other by the sterile chain of the Eifel, gives this neighbourhood a peculiar charm.

Past the mouth of the little river Wied the Rhine valley becomes narrower. The villages and small towns which stand beside the river

are pressed by hill and rock close on to the bank, whilst the mountains, which constrain the current, stretch before us towards Rheineck. Past Irlick we hasten on to the "Devil's House," which stands close on to the shore, a desolate, melancholy-looking building; the proper name of the place is Friedrichstein, though, in consequence of some superstition, of which no one exactly knows the origin, the name already mentioned has been given to it.

Andernach next appears before us, like the gate of the new bend of the Rhine. The old city is the harbour and chief town of the fertile Maifeld. Like many of its sisters on the Rhine, it boasts a Roman origin; and it is true that a castle and the fortified camp of the Twenty-first and Twenty-second Legions were situated here.



RUINS OF THE EPISCOPAL CASTLE OF ANDERNACH.

The Batavi, and after them the Alemanni, repeatedly destroyed the Roman building. The old Merovingian kings built their capital on its old foundations, and the Frankish king Sigbert often dwelt here. This neighbourhood was the scene of the struggles between the sons of Louis the German and Charles the Bald, and near here Henry V. lost a battle against Frederick I. of Cologne. The place was destroyed by Philip of Swabia, and being again rebuilt, was admitted into the League. The Swedes conquered Andernach, but it defended itself against Turenne. At a later period it was repeatedly occupied by the French, who were driven out by the Russians, and in 1815 Andernach came into the hands of Prussia. Of the palace that was built here in the Middle Ages, only a few fragments remain.

The cathedral in Andernach is a worthy memorial of the Roman-

esque style. It is the parish church, and has four towers entirely built of tufa. The northern tower was erected at the beginning of the eleventh century, those on the western and southern sides about two hundred years later. Other objects worthy of remark are the ruins of the Episcopal Palace and the Prison, still lying under the Town Hall, a relic of the Middle Ages, which, strangely enough, has been named the "Jews' Bath." Besides these, there is the Coblentz Gate, erected at the same period, and the Crane, built in 1554, by means of which the millstones, for which the town is noted, are shipped.

The dark rocks hang over the narrow ravine like a shattered gateway. The little town of Leutersdorf follows the bend of the stream, and before us emerges a dark, threatening mountain-giant, looking as though he might hurl himself down and bury the little town beneath him in destruction. Ruined walls and towers frown down on the Rhine from the bare, sterile hills and the naked rock; and not less dismally the sorrowful fragments of Hammerstein rise from out the surrounding bushes. This imperial fortress, as it is the oldest, was once the proudest and mightiest stronghold on the Rhine. It has set emperors at defiance, and emperors have sought protection within its battlements. Behind its impenetrable walls the imperial jewels once lay hidden. The rockbound eyrie, which partly encloses the dale of Andernach, frowns down on the lovely Westerhold Au, as if angry at the superior power of time, to which it has fallen a victim. It was once the pride of a mighty race whose name alone survives.

The first information we have concerning Hammerstein is in the year 1018 or 1019, and it has a romantic interest. Otto, Gaugraf of the Engersgau, who was the last descendant of Conrad of the Lahngau, became enamoured of his uncle's beautiful daughter Irmengarde. He braved the anger of the church, which prohibited the marriage of such near relations, by wedding her and carrying her away in safety to his castle. His mortal enemy, the Archbishop Erkenbold of Mayence, appeared before the synod at Neumagen as his accuser. Otto, without waiting for his sentence, fell with his followers upon the bishop's land, pressed forward as far as Mayence, and then hastened back to his castle in order to put it in a position of defence against the vengeance of the priest. In the meantime Erkenbold strained every nerve to bring the count into disgrace with his protector, the Emperor Henry II. In this he succeeded, and the emperor first sent an admonition, and then finding that of no avail, approached Hammerstein with an army. Otto defended himself for a considerable time, but being

surrounded and half-famished, was at length obliged to yield. His marriage with Irmengarde was annulled, but after severe penances and the death of Erkenbold he obtained a dispensation from Rome, and was permitted to be reunited to his wife. The story, however, gives a sad end to both of them. After the death of Otto the rights of the Gaugraf were abolished. The castle was made an imperial fortress, and was afterwards given in fee to the Counts of Hammerstein, of whose origin nothing is known. Henry IV. sought a shelter in this castle on his flight from Ingelheim, after he had been betrayed by his son, taken prisoner, and robbed of his crown. He was protected



THE CASTLE OF HAMMERSTEIN, AT BROHL.

by the Count of Hammerstein, who had remained faithful to him ; and the imperial jewels were preserved here.

As we proceed down the river the village of Brohl lies on the left of the mouth of the Brohlbach, and Rhinebrohl on the right. Farther still on the left rises the elegant gabled Castle of Rheineck, situated on a lofty wooded mountain and overlooking the romantic valley of the Brohl and the Laacher Lake. The new castle has been raised on the ruins of the old one. The first record of the latter comes from the eleventh century ; it names as the possessor Count Hermann of Salm, the unfortunate rival king to Henry IV., who was murdered by his own people. One of his sons took the name of Count of Rheineck,

and founded that family. Conrad III. besieged the castle in 1151, and had it demolished, though it was afterwards rebuilt by the Archbishop of Cologne. Tradition relates how Count John of Rheineck, at a banquet which he gave to the Archbishop Frederick III., having quarrelled with the knight Rollman von Sinzig while at the table, drew his dagger and slew him. As a punishment for this crime against hospitality, the bishop caused him to be beheaded the next day before the castle gate. In the course of time the castle fell into various hands, until in 1689 it was terribly damaged by the French, and in 1785 entirely destroyed by fire. The castle has been rebuilt by its present possessor, Herr von Bethmann-Hollweg, more in the Romanesque style; and the view from it of Andernach, Neuwied, and the Siebengebirge is very beautiful. The interior is richly decorated; and in the grounds good taste and artistic feeling have done their best to make the castle one of the gems of the Rhine.

Had we followed the custom of all travellers coming from Coblenz or Cologne, when we reached Brohl we should have turned into the Brohlthal, one of the most peculiar and remarkable valleys, to all appearance one of Vulcan's burnt-out forges; but we cannot resist taking a swift glance at Rheineck before making this digression. The valley is a perfect treasury for the geologist as well as for the architect, the churches and the dwelling-houses of the neighbourhood being composed of a cheap and yet valuable material. The volcanoes of the Rhine seem to have been all extinct for a long time, although the warm springs of the Eifel show that the ashes on the subterranean hearth are not yet cold; they have, however, long been so on the surface, for the Romans made use of the volcanic tufa-stone, and we find important buildings of the Middle Ages built of this material. It has been used also in Naples for some buildings which appear to be indestructible. Herculaneum still lies, all but a small portion, under a mass of the same material, and Pompeii, now laid bare, once lay beneath such a covering as this we walk on in the Brohlthal.

Following the stream through the gateway of slate-rock beyond Brohl, we meet with a great porous mass of stone, beset with dusty fragments, lying between capriciously-formed and riven rocks, which are overgrown with bushes. This mass is of tufa, formed of pumice dust cemented together by moisture and then hardened. The experienced eye still distinguishes the old course of the lava stream and the elevation of the crater; on top is the "natural tufa," all in fine fragments and dust, but the substratum is formed of

the yellow, grey, and blue tufa-stone. The indestructibility of the



LAACH ABBEY.

latter is proved by the architectural monuments of all ages on the Rhine being built in this material. This scene of bygone natural

revolutions is also rich in acid, mineral, and saline springs, whose virtues and medicinal powers were early recognised.

We proceed through a narrow, pleasant valley, where we meet from time to time with great fragments of tufa-stone, to the Laacher Lake, which lies about two leagues distant. There is no lack of either sun or dust, nor is the rustle of mill-wheels wanting. On the way the numerous windows of Schweppenburg look down on us from its rocky summit. This castle has no historical interest. The road goes downward to the "Heilbrunnen," the water of which much resembles that of the Seltzer; and if the heat is not too great we will make an excursion to the Formcher Kopf, in order to get a view over the Rhine Valley. Passing by the new quarries and the mills, half an hour after leaving Schweppenburg we reach Tonnisstein, where the ruins of an old Carmelite convent stand, from the name of which, Antoniusstein, the town gets part of its designation. Notwithstanding the smallness of the place and its quiet, retired situation, it was visited by the Elector Clement Augustus, who did much to improve it. From Tonnisstein the road goes up the mountain to Wassenach, which is a kind of table-land, and from there through a bath of dust, from which every step sends forth a cloud, it rises up again to the mountain summit, which is a double crater, and then passing through a wood, at length our delighted gaze sweeps westward over the beautiful luxuriant valley on to the calm, deep, blue waters of the Laacher Lake. We tarry as if spellbound amidst the verdure of the wood on the descending road. An inexpressible feeling of repose and of holy calm falls on the heart while we gaze upon this scene. It seems as though even the chirping of a bird among the branches overhead would break the charm which hovers round us. At every step the traveller discovers fresh charms. The lofty beeches, with branches intertwined, seem lost in contemplation of the lovely scene; the blue expanse of the lake grows in extent as we approach, and the water becomes clearer and more translucent. Above lies the Benedictine abbey; its towers are reflected in the water, and seem to be, as it were, a thank-offering to God for the beautiful creation which lies spread before us. In times gone by it formed the scene of many a pious ceremony, when the bells sounded over the blue valley of waters, and the monks, long since buried there, paced through the cloisters to their sacred duties.

At a later period, Wolfgang Müller sang of the imaginary "Castle of the Lake" where lights gleam in the halls, servants bustle up and

down, and guests sit at a curious banquet. The fisher boy who has heard the story from his grandmother, full of curiosity, sails at night on the lake. He is quite confused with the strange noises he fancies he hears from the bottom of the water, and with the unearthly sights he sees, till at last he is convinced he distinguishes a beautiful female



CASTLE OF RHEINECK.

form beckoning to him from below, when he leaps into the lake and finds out his folly only too late.

It seems, indeed, that people are agreed as to the unearthly spectacle at times to be seen here below the deep waters. This has given rise to the tradition that the Count-Palatine Henry II. being one evening on the shore with his wife Adelaide, saw the whole lake lighted up, and in consequence of this phenomenon he founded a monastery here in order to counteract the evil spirits. His successor, the

Count-Palatine Siegfried, continued the work, but the abbey, which was one of the richest in Germany, was only finished by the care of the Countess Hedwig of Are. Legend readily recognises in this Siegfried the husband of Geneviève, and in the cave which may be seen in the neighbouring mountain of Hochstein that in which the Princess of Brabant took refuge.

Poetry is rarely a trustworthy source of information, and whatever it may relate of the Laacher Lake, the latter is nothing more than an old volcanic crater; this is clearly shown by the plentiful deposit of scoria and lava on its banks—very probably it was the centre of the volcanic action of this district.

At Niedermendig, about a league distant, we see the entire town



ON THE LAACHER LAKE.

built of lava, the houses being made of basaltic lava of a monotonous grey colour. All the environs of this very sad-looking town consist of this volcanic rock, and from it are hewn the millstones which are made here and distributed far and wide over the country. On every side are basalt mines, deep cuttings, and rifts, the whole being overlaid with a thick covering of pumice. An icy cold reigns in the mighty underground halls, which are supported by pillars, and in which, when lighted by torches, the visitor fancies he sees behind every nook and corner the faces of Vulcan's slumbering companions. It is usual for the traveller when he reaches Niedermendig to shake off the dust which has accumulated on him, and to hail the departing omnibus which will take him back along the road to Andernach or Neuwied.



CHAPTER XXVI.

THROUGH THE ROCK-GATE OF ANDERNACH.

AFTER a short interruption the steamer carries us onward, passing Nieder-Breisig, on the left bank, where we see the remains of a temple, and on the right Hönningen, with the Castle of Arenfels lying under a beautifully-wooded hill. This castle, which is also called Argenfels, or Arienfels, was originally a fortress belonging to the family of Isenburg.

Argendorf, or Arendorf, and Leubsdorf, are but a short distance from here. The watchtower of the ruined castle of Dattenberg overlooks them. The tower is surrounded by beautiful modern gardens, and has a splendid view of the basaltic mountain, the Landskrone, on the farther side of the river. A little farther on, to our left, is Sinzig, beside which the Ahr, calmed down from its adventurous, wild mountain course, empties itself into the Rhine. Sinzig aspires to a Roman origin, and is said to have borne the name of Senticum. It seeks the proof of its descent in obscure Roman records. The town is still surrounded by walls, but they do not indicate any particular date. It is known, however, that a Frankish royal palace stood here in 762, which was said to have been haunted by a ghostly white lady with jingling keys. Besides this, tradition also designates Sinzig as the place where Constantine saw the fiery cross in the sky. Although Sinzig is situated at some distance from the bank, its elevated position makes it distinctly visible from the river.

The old town of Linz stands on the right bank. It rises gently from the shore below the ruins of Dattenberg, whose lordly owners seem to have been a notable exception to their lawless kindred and neighbours in other castles. It lies at the foot of the Kaiserberg, with its shrine. The town is flanked at either end by two mediæval towers, which are spoken of in history as early as the year 874. Like many other of the river towns, this place has long sunk from its

former position of importance. Numerous memorials have been preserved in the town in spite of manifold vicissitudes, and the crooked windings of the streets—full of corners which are contemporary with the old churches, towers, and walls,—testify to its



LINZ.

German origin, although much trouble has been taken to prove that it belonged to the Roman period.

The splendid background of the old town will be more attractive to the lover of Nature, who is, perhaps, weary of our repeated walks through these river-towns. The road to the Pilgrims' Chapel on the Kaiserberg is very pleasant; along it at intervals are the Stations of

the Cross. From this road we have a fine view of the Rhine Valley at our feet, and the rocks and ruins of the Ahr Valley, which lies opposite.

Leaving Linz, we see a little farther down the stream the ruins of the Castle of Ockenfels, on a gentle slope surrounded by green vines. It is visible from a great distance on account of its situation, which is much finer and more open than that of Dattenberg.

We make our way on to Remagen, passing the Erpeler Lei, a

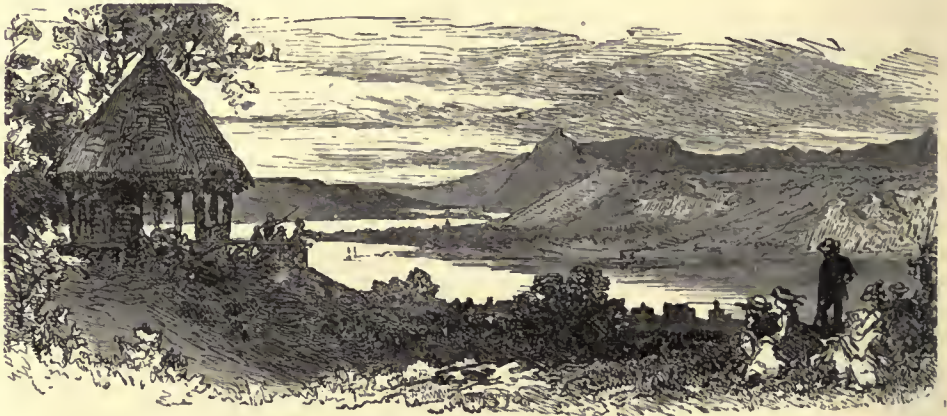


APOLLINARIS CHURCH.

dark basaltic rock which springs towards the Rhine, and has been well worked by the quarryman. We breathe freely again in looking at the Apollinaris Church and the hill of Remagen, after the somewhat oppressive effect of the rocky masses we have left behind; and we are reminded of the situation of Stolzenfels, Lahneck, and other places like them, freely exposed to the pure air of heaven on the beautiful banks of the Rhine.

We are told by the legend that the Archbishop Reinald made a pilgrimage to Rome, and prayed the Holy Father to allow him to

take back with him to Cologne a few relics from the tombs of the martyrs in the Catacombs. The Pope gave him the bones of the Three Holy Kings, which at the present time are preserved in the Cathedral of Cologne, together with those of St. Apollinaris and a few others. The archbishop travelled down the Rhine past Basle, and all went well in spite of some dangers, until he reached Remagen. The boatmen here plied their oars in vain, and although the boat had struck on no sandbank, when opposite Remagen it could not be made to move. The archbishop at once recognised the finger of God when the boat turned its prow towards the church. He had the reliquary containing the bones of Apollinaris carried with great pomp



ON THE VICTORIABERG.

to the church, after which the boat went willingly and speedily on its way down to Cologne.

As the old church became more and more dilapidated, Count Fürstenberg Stammheim determined to erect a building for the relics which should be worthy of them. Zwirner, the architect belonging to the Cathedral in Cologne, drew the plan in a mixed Romanesque and Gothic style, with rose windows instead of perpendicular, and with slender towers, and with a statue of St. Apollinaris in the front gable. The material used for the building, which was completed in 1853, was tufa-stone from the Brohl Valley. The old sarcophagus of the saint now stands in the crypt, which is supported by twelve pillars. Nothing can be more beautiful than the effect of the view from the top of the plateau on which the church stands. On emerging from the sacred building, our eyes sweep over the picturesque tract of

country, over the river with its banks, its green pastures, its castle and villas, and the effect is truly delightful. Above them all tower the giants of the Siebengebirge, enclosing this peaceful and fertile Rhine Valley.

The Victoriaberg rises above Remagen, and offers an equally beautiful prospect with that from the table-land of the Apollinaris Church, with which it vies in beauty of situation. It owes the fine points of view with which it is adorned in the midst of the Stadtwald to the inhabitants of Remagen, who have been prompted by their feeling for beauty to erect them. The mountain is named Victoria, in honour of the Crown Princess of Prussia. The view from the Victoria Temple is especially beautiful, and should be visited at the hour of sunset. From this point we see to great advantage the Rhine Valley, with its castles, towns, and villages, all enclosed by the Siebengebirge. On the south the prospect extends as far as Rheineck and Hammerstein.





VIEW OF NONNENWERTH.

CHAPTER XXVII.

FROM REMAGEN TO COLOGNE.



HE gloomy, oppressive feeling which we brought with us out of the Ahr Valley is quickly dispelled, for just as we leave Remagen the beautiful panorama which we have already caught a glimpse of from the Victoriaberg lies before us. The charm is indescribable, so varying are its beauties of river, vale, and mountain. Nowhere is the effect of the softly-undulating lines disturbed. The whole scene is crowned by the seven summits of the mountain chain, from which the spirit of legend still awaiting us looks down out of the grey old gateways and the empty casements.

We have hardly leisure for a glance to the left, at so small a point as the Castle of Marienfels or Herresberg; or to the right at Unkel, with its quarries; or inland, at Rheinbreitbach—for before us rises Rolandseck and Drachenfels, and far down, between the two, sheltered and secure, lies the island of Nonnenwerth, embraced by the silver stream.

This is the Amen of the Rhine, one of the most sublime manifestations of God's power and majesty, and, like a father who

has given all he possessed to his children, the old river travels the rest of his course poor and weary, till he loses himself in the sea of eternity.

At this place both nature and history have done everything to embellish the exit-gate of the Rhine paradise. The seven peaks of the mountain-chain, the ruins of the castles on the summits, the Gothic ruins of monasteries and convents in the valley, the peaceful little island, the smiling little towns upon the shore, with their rows of dwellings looking as if care dare not pass their threshold, stretching



ROLANDSECK AND NONNENWERTH.

all along the foot of the Siebengebirge from the sunlit Honnef to Dollendorf—all these together form a heaven upon earth, on which the wanderer looks back with longing eyes as soon as the majestic gate has closed behind him.

The island at the foot of the hill was once called Rolandswerth, following the designation which was usually given to the islands in the Lower Rhine. There is no doubt that it was originally a place at which custom or toll was levied on ships and boats, and the archbishops found it very conveniently situated for the purpose of cutting off the lower part of the river. The people of Cologne, however,

soon protested against this custom, and the tolls had eventually to be given up. The first building on the island is described as being erected by the Archbishop Frederick I., in 1122. A convent was built there in 1704, and was destroyed by fire in 1773, and afterwards rebuilt. The new wing dates from 1869. The Thirty Years' War



THE DRACHENFELS.

did not spare this island. In 1802 the convent was broken up by the French, but it was not until 1822 that the nuns were banished from the island by Prussia. For a long time after that event the building was used as an hotel, and has now been for some years a ladies' boarding-school, under the direction of Franciscan sisters. Towards

the right bank lies the smaller island of Grafenwerth ; which, however, is of no interest.

We take one more glance to the left, to Mehlem with its beautiful country-houses, the resort of the people of Bonn and Cologne, and to the beautiful ruins of Godesberg, and then pass over the river to where the proud Drachenfels rises in lofty majesty, bathing its giant foot in the stream. It is the river-side guard of its seven brothers and the other mountains belonging to the same group, which must be included in their number, since, from every point of view, seven peaks are visible.

The remains of towers and walls of former strongholds stand out against the sky above the "Bonn Alps," and command the rocky chain which has apparently been thrown up here by volcanic action, and extends from Honnef to Dollendorf, for about the distance of a



LEGEND OF THE DRACHENFELS.

league. Its basalt and peat formations are a large source of industry in the district.

From the summit of the Drachenfels the eye takes in the entire group of mountains, which is in form an irregular square. Among the peaks are Petersberg, the great Oelberg, Löwenburg and its dependent Wolkenburg, the Nonnenstromberg and Lorberg, Breiberg and Hemmeric. The pyramidal masses of the mountains rise more or less independently with their varied forms of ridge and terrace, being separated by green and sheltered valleys.



HEISTERBACH.

We look from here also over the broad surface of the Rhine, with its smiling banks, and into the pious valley of Heisterbach, where formerly the little bell called the devout to prayer, while up above the loathsome dragon performed, according to the legend, his ghastly horrors, until he too was conquered by the Cross.

The castle of Drachenfels was built by the Archbishop Frederick I. of Cologne, in 1100—1131, and, like Rolandseck and Wolkenburg, was raised as a protection against Henry V. After it had belonged to several owners, the Archbishop Arnold I. held it from 1137 to 1151. Soon after this it came into the possession of the bishopric

of Rome, by whom it was presented to some of the robber-knights. These, however, were so incautious as to show their teeth to the archbishop, so that the latter found himself under the necessity of removing the noble highwaymen. He gave the castle to a family who took their name from the Drachenfels, and who soon established themselves in the position of lords of the castle. They sold so much building material from their quarries to the archbishop



KÖNIGSWINTER.

that they attained great wealth. At a later period the castle had to withstand a siege carried on by Frederick of the Pfalz and Charles the Bold. Towards the end of the fifteenth century some terrible excesses within the family caused the archbishop to take the castle from the counts and keep it in his own hands. The last Count of Drachenfels, whose tomb stands in Rhöndorf, died in 1530. When the Swedes invaded the country their guns soon brought the castle

into their hands, and the Spaniards also besieged it, though there is some doubt whether they took it or not.

The Elector Ferdinand, who probably saw that it was no longer a match for the new weapons, had it demolished; without, however, entirely destroying it, for the French found a few remains which they partially blew up. In spite of all this, the middle tower still stands. Perhaps neither this, nor, indeed, any of the Drachenfels, would be now in existence had not the Prussian Government, into whose

possession the castle passed, forbidden the stones to be broken. At the present time we may recognise the position and extent of the castle, and the remains of the floors can be distinguished. The obelisk on the plinth was placed here, or rather restored, in the year 1857, the monument which was erected in 1814 having fallen to decay. It is to the memory of some heroes who fell in the War of Liberation.

From the shore may be distinguished a cavern in the rocks above the vineyards. It was here that the dragon from which the rock is named had his dwelling. The popular legends, which date from pagan times, gave various readings of the story of this monster.

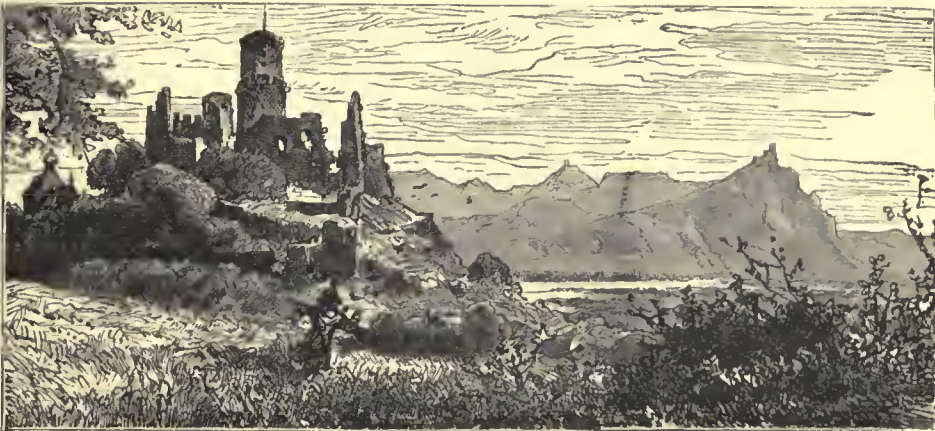
Young Siegfried, we are told, eager for doughty deeds, travelled up the Rhine. When he reached the Siebengebirge, he entered the smithy of an armourer among the mountains, and requested the latter to take him as an assistant. The smith laughed at the slender lad; then Siegfried seized the heavy hammer and struck a bar on the anvil such a blow that both bar and anvil flew in pieces. The smith was so alarmed on seeing such strength, that he took Siegfried into his service, but in order to get rid of him, he sent him to burn charcoal on the mountain where the dragon lived. As soon as the dragon emerged from his cave, the very rocks began to crack beneath his



CHAPEL, GODESBERG.

tread ; but this did not in the least alarm young Siegfried, for with one blow of his iron bar he shattered the monster's head, and a stream of black blood flowed from his jaws. Then there came a little bird which told Siegfried to bathe his body in this blood, informing him at the same time that it would render him invulnerable. Siegfried did as he was told, and dipped his whole body, with the exception of one spot, in the dragon's blood. On this vulnerable spot he afterwards received his death-wound.

One version of the legend is, that by the advice of their priests, the pagans of the mountain were in the habit of feeding the dragon with the bodies of their prisoners, and in order to keep him in good humour



RUINS OF GODESBERG.

they were obliged constantly to provide him with fresh victims. From one of their war expeditions they brought back with them a very beautiful Christian maiden, with whom both the sons of the chief fell in love. In order to avoid a quarrel between the two brothers, the priests decided to sacrifice the maiden to the dragon. The unhappy girl was carried secretly, in the dead of night, to the spot where the monster was in the habit of looking for his victims, and there bound to the trunk of a tree. In the morning the dragon came, and approached her so near that the maiden already felt his hot withering breath. She raised her hands towards heaven in supplication, and then held out before the monster the cross which she had been permitted to carry with her on her last journey. The dragon, on beholding the crucifix, uttered a fearful yell, which almost petrified the executioners

who were hidden behind the rock. The beast then reared to its full height, and throwing himself backwards fell from rock to rock till his mutilated body sank beneath the waters of the Rhine. The miraculous power of the cross naturally converted the wild pagans, who threw themselves in adoration at the feet of the young maiden. She sent a message to Treves, and holy men came thence who preached the gospel to the heathen, and laid the foundation of the monastery of Heisterbach.



ENTRANCE TO GODESBERG RUINS.

The so-called Heisterbach Mantle is a green valley sheltered by woods, and overshadowed by Petersberg, Nonnenstromberg, and Stenzelberg. Within it lies one of the most beautiful and quaint of abbeys, that of Heisterbach,—which, even at the present day, in spite of its utter ruin and of the depredations among its stones, bears testimony to its former splendour. The first monks dwelt up above, on the mountain, where the chapel still stands; but they probably found it too cold, so they moved down into this marvellously beautiful and quiet valley.

The choir has even now an imposing appearance, surrounded as it is by the graves of the abbots, and by thick-branching trees. The holy stillness which here surrounds us is very striking, and makes the Heisterbach Mantle one of the most favourite resorts in the Siebengebirge.

Löwenburg may also be mentioned here, though it is only as a ruin that it is remarkable, little information respecting its bygone splendour being extant. The shady forest-road of the mountain is much more interesting, with its curious strata and the view from the

summit as far as the Westerwald. In fine weather the Feldberg, in the Taunus, is visible from this point.

We will now rest awhile from our mountain-climbing and descend to the shore, beloved above all other places on the Rhine by poets. Unkel, on the left, was the favourite resort of Freiligrath, Menzenberg of Simrock, and Herresberg, yonder, of G. Pfarrius. The late



BEETHOVEN'S MONUMENT, BONN.

Wolfgang Müller dwelt in pleasant Königswinter and Oberkassel; farther down the river was Gottfried Kinkel's birthplace.

We pass through the Rhöndorf Valley, shaded by noble trees, to Rhöndorf. The villas here are chiefly inhabited by the wealthy, who come to rest from their labours in the service of Mammon. In the chapel stands the tomb of the last of the godless race of Drachenfels. A dragon and a skull were the ensigns under which these noble lords made themselves a terror to the neighbourhood. A short picturesque path leads us to Honnef, the Nice of the Rhine, the Buen-Retiro of

the great, or at least wealthy, people, who build their villas here, and of those delicate constitutions who seek shelter from the rough north-east wind. Above all, however, it is the rendezvous of families from the Lower Rhine, and for tourists who "do" the Siebengebirge, and after resting in hospitable Königswinter, continue their route to Bonn.

The banks here make no attempt to vie with the wonders of the



ARNDT'S MONUMENT, BONN.

Rhine paradise whose door is now closed behind us. The traveller surveys with a calm eye the broad flats through which the river ever seems to glide wearily. Inland the one remarkable object is the ruin of Godesberg, which overlooks Rüngsdorf-on-the-Rhine. It is a picturesque old pile, which the Archbishop Dietrich I. built with the money which he extorted as ransom from the captive Jews.

As the steamer passes the beautiful pleasure-gardens on the bank, no one realises that we are before the old Roman city of Bonna, the

Castra Bonnensia of which we read in Tacitus. Even before the arrival of the Romans a Celtic settlement was established here, near which the five Roman legions originally erected their station. The one was apparently merged in the other.

One thing which requires explanation is, that under the archbishop already mentioned, who was driven away from Cologne, Bonn was called, not Bonn, but Verona, as we learn from the inscription on the archbishop's tomb. This is confirmed also by the oldest city seal.



AVENUE LEADING TO POPPELSDORF, BONN.

It may be that only the Roman citadel was called Bonna, while the town itself bore the name of Verona.

The University of Bonn became one of the first seats of learning in Germany, and was tended by eighty professors, lecturers, and private tutors. It is richly endowed, and the building, which is one of the most beautiful in the country, has accommodation for collegians, a library, a physical museum, an institution for clinical instruction, and a collection of art-treasures. The renown of Bonn brought to it as students young princes and the sons of the noblest families. Among the teachers appear the most renowned names, such as those of Niebuhr, Schlegel, Arndt, Dahlmann, Johannes Müller, Ritschl,

Simrock, Kinkel, who were here the teachers of crowned heads, and who gained for themselves immortality as scholars, writers; and poets.

The prosperity of the town increased from year to year with the growth of the university, and in more modern times its beautiful



BONN.

situation attracted to it another element which added considerably to its importance. Bonn is now almost a colony of English families, to whom the banks of the Rhine has become a second home. The wealthy and prosperous, not only of Germany but from all parts of the world, settle here, and the requirements of their luxurious house-

holds has created a new quarter of the town. The traveller who now walks through the promenades can hardly realise that it was here that the huts of the settlers of the Roman legion, with all its military luggage, once stood. We also must take a walk through the town, and first of all to the cathedral, a magnificent pile built of tufa-stone



CHURCH ON THE KREUZBERG, BONN.

in the Romanesque transition style, and dating from the thirteenth century.

Before the church stands the bronze monument to Beethoven, which was modelled by Hahnel in Dresden, and cast by D. Burgschmied in Nuremberg. A stone tablet informs us that this great man was born in No. 7 in the Rheingasse. This is not correct, for the honour belongs to No. 20 in the Bonngasse, where, for the last four years, a similar tablet may have been observed. Another

and no less interesting monument stands on the old "Zoll," a former bastion on the Rhine—the monument of Arndt, erected in 1865. A memorial tablet on a little house here reminds us that P. J. Lenné was born here in 1789.

Kreuzberg, a resort of pilgrims, lies at a short distance from Poppelsdorf. A church was erected in the place of the first chapel in 1627, and there is also the old monastery of the Servite Order. The former is interesting on account of its richly decorated porch, which represents the front of the palace of the Roman governor



ON THE SIEG.

Pontius Pilate, and also depicts the sufferings of Christ. In the church screen about thirty steps lead up the "holy staircase," which is an imitation in marble of the Scala Santa in the Lateran, which can only be ascended by the devout on their knees. A collection of wonderful relics was formerly shown here, consisting of the bodies of Servite monks which had been kept like mummies—the oldest of them having been preserved upwards of two hundred years. It would hardly be possible here to enumerate all the convents and shrines in the neighbourhood of Bonn, but we will mention the Jesuit

Church on account of the legend which Simrock connects with it. This story relates that the devil was once passing here in company with the wind. The devil took occasion to ask his companion to wait a moment for him outside as he had something to do in the house. The devil, however, never re-appeared, and so they say the wind has been waiting for him there ever since.

We must proceed, however, and sit once more under the awning of the steamer, absorbed in the impression which the wondrous Rhine Valley makes on us. We glide smoothly and quietly past the banks on both sides of the river; no neighbour's telescope disturbs us, no passenger jumps up to shut out the prospect from us. The sunshine lies idly on the river and on the luxuriant meadows, and the mountains of the so-called Vorgebirge gradually recede from us. One object only attracts our attention, and that is the lofty rock on the right bank, which commands the whole of the valley from Bonn. On it formerly stood the Abbey of Sieburg, and under it the busy railway passengers rush without paying any attention to its beauties or historic interest. Up above there, in the dwelling which the State now gives as an asylum to those who are doomed to intellectual darkness, there once lived a monster in human form, namely, the ruler of the districts of Mayfeld and Auel, the Count-Palatine Henry the Furious.

That the monks of Sieburg did not confine themselves exclusively to the service of Heaven, may be proved from the circumstance that when the abbey was abolished a heavy wine bill remained to be paid, and the Abbey of Altenburg, which belonged to Sieburg, had to be given over to the creditors to liquidate the debt. The monks had also planted vines of their own, which, however, did not suffice to satisfy their thirst. Such was the lamentable end of this once-magnificent old institution.

Two legends are connected with Sieburg and its neighbour, Wolsberg, both of which, however, are repetitions or imitations of similar legends in other places. Local tradition loves to associate well-known stories with the places lying nearest to it, if they are suitable. The pious Erpho, the first Abbot of Sieburg, is said, like the young monk of Heisterbach, to have been much puzzled over the words of the Psalmist, "A thousand years with the Lord are but as a watch in the night." What was the result of his cogitations, however, we are not told. At Wolsberg it is said that an old king, with a long grey beard, sits asleep on a block of stone in a cave, with both

his hands leaning on the handle of his great sword. At the entrances to the cave lie armed knights, also sleeping, and near them stand richly caparisoned chargers, which paw the ground impatiently with their feet. These entrances to the rock open every year, between twelve and one o'clock on the night of the 1st of May, and whoever wishes can then go in. A huntsman, it is said, once had courage to do so. When he stood before the old king, the latter raised his head, heavy with sleep, and said to the huntsman, "Does the magpie still fly round the mountain?" The huntsman replied that it did, for he had seen the bird flying about. Then the king stood up, and the sleeping knights arose, rattled their armour and swords, while the horses stamped and neighed. On this the huntsman was seized with such terror that he fled in alarm from the place. The rock closed behind him with a sound like thunder, and the neighbouring church-clock struck one.



THE ABBEY OF SIEGBURG.



APPROACHING COLOGNE.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

HOLY COLOGNE.

WE have now emerged from the majestic circle of the splendid "seven mountains," which is the finest point on the Rhine, with its commanding peaks and sheltered valleys, and we turn northwards, where the broad stream flows at its full expanse between low banks. It has passed through the impetuous days of its boyhood and youth, and has settled down into a busy domesticated condition, content to look after the rye and the wheat, to be interested in the increase in the number of lofty smoking chimneys and clattering railway trains, and to remark with satisfaction the growth of the shipping before the wealthy and busy commercial towns.

With the remembrance of the rock-girt valley through which we passed but yesterday fresh in our minds, we look round us with astonishment on finding the whole landscape completely changed, as if by the touch of a magic wand. A boundless plain stretches before us. To the east the Taunus, the Westerwald, the Sauerland mountains retire visibly, and to the west Hunsrück, the Eifel, Upper

Venn, and the Ardennes form with them a mighty half-circle, whose foot was once bathed by the waves of the ocean. At that epoch the wild mountain-torrents rushed down on all sides, and brought with them deposits which, by degrees, in the course of centuries, gradually formed that broad and fertile plain through which the Rhine now flows. This mighty mass of water from the Lower Rhine, which is from twelve hundred to more than two thousand feet in width, and from ten to fifty in depth, glides with majestic repose along the whole of its course. It is here only one hundred and fifty feet above the level of the sea at the Dutch delta, and the fall is



DEUTZ.

quite gradual, without any break and without any rapids, because its bed along its whole course being on alluvial soil, is no more obstructed by rocks. It receives on its right bank, the important influx of the Sieg, the Wupper, the Ruhr, and the Lippe; while on its left bank, with the exception of the Erft, from here to Holland it receives but small tributaries. Then the noble stream, with all its mighty past, on entering Holland has the misfortune to lose its venerable name, and to reach the ocean only as a miserable little streamlet, while strange rivers, dividing among them the contents of the German river, bear great ships to the sea on its stolen waters.

Thus the old German stream, as such, is lost to us, and only a

poor remnant of the vast volume of the lordly Rhine reaches the sea. The acts of the Vienna Congress, which shut off the free passage of vessels here, spoke disparagingly of the shrunken stream ; but that is of little consequence in these days, and it will not interfere with the lofty feelings which always swell our breast when the mountains of the Middle Rhine fade behind us, and we gaze over the boundless plain of the Lower Rhine. Before us lies the open country, with golden cornfields and rich meadows, whence strong brown cattle low at us as we pass, where well-stocked farms lie half-hidden among



THE BAYEN TOWER, COLOGNE.

the great trunks of oak and beech, where villages and towns, charmingly alternating with country houses, churches, and monasteries, adorn the landscape ; and where, beside elegant modern buildings we find eloquent records of antiquity in the grey old castles and the weatherbeaten, broken towers, which, even in their ruins, bear the impress of their former majesty.

So the countries of the Lower Rhine lie before us, like a richly illustrated book whose designs show us side by side, first the history of the creation of the earth, then the still shapeless footprints

of its first inhabitants and conquerors, gradually developing until the Roman civilisation inscribed itself legibly in castles, towers, bridges, and roads, and clearly defined the spots where existing towns now populous and flourishing sprang out of those ancient strongholds.

We find at the present day the plainest traces of all these warlike civil disputes, as well as of the period of the robber-knights and the noble highwaymen; but their time is past, and to-day the lord of the place is—Steam. Whichever way we look, we perceive it in perpetual activity. We see it pouring forth its cloudy breath from innumerable stacks and chimneys; setting in motion, in one place, millions of spindles, and in another, the gigantic steam-hammer; on the one side working machines of various kinds, and on the other turning the wheels of the narrow steamers on the river, or driving along the banks the rushing locomotive. The great advantage the Lower Rhine has is that everything is so wonderfully combined in it: the metal rests side by side with the coal in the inexhaustible earth; between the great busy manufacturing towns miles of cornfields extend, forming a perfect store of food; on the boundless pastures, the flocks patiently stand ready to yield their fleecy covering to the woollen manufacturer; and in the midst of all runs the river, the main artery of traffic, incessantly carrying boats and ships, both great and small, from place to place.

We first take the train from Bonn to Cologne, in order to get quickly over the uninteresting neighbourhood between those two towns. A chain of hills, called the Vorgebirge, bounds the prospect to the west, and then sinking into smaller and smaller eminences gradually loses itself in the plain. About midway between the two towns the railway runs through a beautiful shady oasis, which is Brühl. It has a magnificent castle situated in a fine park, full of gigantic trees, broad lawns, and quiet lakes. The uninhabited castle, however, is not the only object that attracts our eye; we notice also the pleasant villas belonging to the rich citizens of Cologne, with their bright fronts and creeper-covered verandahs, their terraces and balconies, which we catch a glimpse of as we flash by. The first view of Cologne must be obtained from the river-side, in order that the true elevating sight of the town may have its full and proper effect. Even old Father Rhine himself seems to flow with a satisfied air past the broad bend which the bank forms here, and on which the city gently rises, showing tier above tier of houses, long rows of roofs, ridges of turrets, crowds of small buildings, interspersed with massive

piles overlooked by summits and towers, which again all seem to serve as a background to one majestic object, the cathedral. The latter with its thousands of points and turrets, its mighty buttresses, its glittering windows reflecting the sunshine, looks like some huge gem standing out above everything round it, and attracting our admiring gaze even from the distance.



CHURCH OF ST. GEREON, COLOGNE.

At the entrance to the town we are received by a stern sentinel in the form of the Bayen Tower, a square-turreted building in the Romanesque style, which was erected in the year 1200. It forms the beginning of the mediæval outer wall of the town, which is still well preserved. This wall has very fine gate-towers, among which the Severins Gate and St. Gereon's Gate may be particularly noticed. It encloses Cologne with a bow, the cord of which is formed by the Rhine.



THE TOWN-HALL, COLOGNE.

We leave the busy quay with a sense of relief, and walk quietly on

to the pontoon-bridge, from the middle of which we obtain a new and more extensive view of "Holy Cologne," and at the same time see pleasant Deutz lying on the right bank. The sound of music, which comes thence, attracts us onward, and following other pedestrians, we



THE HARBOUR AT COLOGNE.

soon find ourselves in Deutz, on the right bank of the Rhine. It is a place of recreation for the people of Cologne, and the magnificent hotels, the Marienbildchen and the Prinz Karl, are specially attractive in the mid-day, on account of their shady gardens, which lie immediately on the river.

Over the iron trellised bridge on our right trains run in endless succession, while steamers for Holland, Düsseldorf, the Upper and Middle Rhine, lie before us at the free port. Near them again are those great sailing-ships which come direct from the sea—the same



THE APOSTELKIRCHE, OR CHURCH OF THE HOLY APOSTLES.

which in our early youth excited our greatest interest, with their tall masts and yards, their intricate cables and ropes.

At the time when the Rhine was divided into two arms here—thus making a small but tolerably elevated river-island—it formed so



INTERIOR OF COLOGNE CATHEDRAL.

convenient a place for crossing, that Cæsar, who came hither from

the Samber and the Maas, was able without much difficulty to throw a wooden bridge across in ten days. This bridge was, perhaps, built at the same point where Constantine the Great afterwards erected his splendid bridge, having first spanned the small side arm with one arch, and thus diminished the difficulty of building a bridge over the greater arm. Bishop Bruno, for reasons quite unintelligible to us, destroyed Constantine's bridge, and supplied its place with a ferry which was in the hands of a privileged guild. Even after this, however, the place still remained the principal point for crossing the Lower Rhine. Like Cæsar and Constantine, Charlemagne crossed here with his troops on his expedition into Saxony, as did also the Germanic Franks, when they broke loose into Roman Gaul; while the French frequently came the reverse way in their numerous invasions into Germany. The fact that the first railway bridge built over the Lower Rhine was erected here, also testifies to the importance of this place as a ferry.

Having reached the entrance of the remarkable old harbour of refuge, we turn and look up the stream, and find the view of the town from this point most picturesque. We have before us the broad river, bearing on its bosom the gliding ships, and the steamers lying at anchor near the shore. The high walls with their arched gateways form a dark foreground, and above them rise numerous towers, among which one particularly attracts us. This is the noble church of Great St. Martin, a bold, strong, and yet elegant Romanesque building, with four lofty corner towers. From this point the heavy form of the iron railway bridge, being foreshortened, is somewhat toned down, and the towers of its piers, with their equestrian statues of King Frederick William IV. and the Emperor William, are brought into prominence.

On the west, between St. Gereon's Gate and the Ehren Gate, is the great public garden, with its nurseries, its rooms for taking the mineral waters, and several much-frequented restaurants. A little farther on we come to the Botanical Gardens of the Flora Society, one of the most charming and tasteful gardens of its kind. Here the *élite* of Cologne assemble on fine evenings.

Unfortunately we cannot remain here long, so we set out along the shady walk of the Thurmchen and St. Gereon's rampart, on the latter of which we come close to a nightingale furrow, and so reach the St. Gereon's Gate, and enter the city through this stately building. It is a magnificent edifice, in form like a citadel and very old, in style

Romanesque with Gothic decorations. On the other side of the



THE GÜRZENICH, COLOGNE.

St. Gereon's Gate it is pleasant to find that this noisy traffic does not

continue, for we take the comparatively quiet road and make our way to the place surrounded by trees where the Church of St. Gereon stands, in order to examine this quaint mediæval foundation. On the oldest portion, a round tower, unmistakable signs of its Roman origin are to be recognised, while its ten-cornered nave is Gothic, and its elongated choir Romanesque. The building is the work of centuries, parts having been added from time to time when others were pulled down. The choir was enlarged, as well as the arch of the entrance, when the two square towers were built. If, however, St. Gereon presents the most varied styles of architecture, it still remains one of the most interesting churches of Cologne, and is furnished with legends from the earliest Christian times. The oldest part of the church was built by the Empress Helena, the mother of Constantine the Great, to the memory of the martyrs of the Thebaic Legion who, with their captains Gereon and Gregory, died for their faith in the great persecution of the Christians in the year 286.

The last rays of the setting sun play among the branches of the trees, and gild the tips of the Church of the Holy Apostles, and show us in a most favourable light, through the branches of the trees, the beautiful architecture of the treble-naved basilica, with its slender corner towers, its square main tower, its choir, and the wings of its eastern transept, with their great round apses. These apses are adorned with two rows of round blind arches, and above them is a dwarf gallery.

We make use of the remainder of the fast-waning daylight to pay a short visit to the neighbouring Church of St. Peter, which possesses as an altar-piece one of Rubens' most important works—the "Crucifixion of St. Peter."

We have, however, other duties, and are unfortunately not able to be present at the brilliant masked ball in the town-hall or in the Gürzenich. We can only just look in and take a glance at the brilliant and richly-decorated hall with its huge proportions. On such an occasion as this it is capable of containing from five to six thousand persons.

We learn that the Gürzenich, which is one of the finest and oldest of the non-ecclesiastical edifices of Cologne, was erected in the fifteenth century. It is surmounted all round by battlements, and furnished at six points with elegant little watch-towers. It takes its name from the Gürzenich family, who built it for the same purpose

which it now serves, and festivities of all kinds have been held in the great hall, which occupies the whole of the upper story.



ST. PETER'S CHURCH, COLOGNE.

Before going farther we must here mention the Town Hall, which is built in the most elegant style of the Renaissance, and is only a

few paces from the Gürzenich. Passing between dark-looking, old-fashioned houses we reach the quiet little open space in front of it, and nothing disturbs our meditations while—standing before the entrance with its beautiful porch—our fancy peoples the place with the forms of men clad in black cloth or velvet, with white neckcloths and gold chains of office, who pass in and out and guard the privileges of their town.

We are reminded of the quarrels which lasted for many years between the citizens of Cologne and the Archbishop and Electors, by the heroic figure of the Burgomaster Gryn on the porch of the Town Hall. The story relates that this upright man, who was hated by the priests, was invited by two of them to partake of their hospitality. These men kept a lion, and after the meal was over the burgomaster was taken to see the animal. The hosts, with apparent politeness, requested him to go first, and then took the opportunity of pushing him into the den of the hungry beast, who immediately flew at the intruder. Gryn, however, instantly wrapping his cloak around his left hand, thrust it into the open mouth of the lion, whilst with his right he drew his sword and plunged it into the animal's heart. The citizens released their favourite, and hung the two miscreants at the gate, which has ever since been called the Priests' Gate.

We still see the combat with the lion represented in stone over the portico, through which we now enter the venerable building, and reach the great Hall of the League by a broad flight of steps. From this hall we have a good view of the low-lying part of Cologne, on the river-side, and also of the lively bustle of the Old Market, which forms a cheerful picture with its great piled-up stores of fruit and vegetables, the noise of the salesmen, and more especially that of the saleswomen, with their well-known volubility of tongue, in their dark cotton cloaks and white caps. From the market-place the tower of the Town Hall rises in lofty stateliness. On it is the gargoyle which opens its mouth every time the clock strikes.

But with all his violence, Archbishop Conrad's name is handed down to us in a worthy and beneficent way, for he was the founder of the cathedral, which was begun in the year 1248. He only lived, however, to see the beginning of the magnificent edifice, for the choir was not consecrated until seventy-five years later. The walls of the adjacent nave were built as high as the crown of the windows, which are filled with splendid painted glass; the south tower rose in its heavy masses, covered with exquisite architectural details, to the

height of the choir, and showed the great crane as we now see it, and as it has for centuries darkly overtopped the masses of houses, looking like an ensign of the city. From a distance, and indeed also from close proximity, it presented the appearance of an imposing ruin. The choir, it is true, was completely built, but it seemed to have but slight connection with the low nave, which in its incomplete state was barely protected from the weather. The huge half-built south tower had already begun to show signs of age, moss and weeds growing between its stones, and fine trees waving on its summit; while the north tower was little more than a bare heap of stone. Under these circumstances it is little to be wondered at that this building, which in its details was a magnificent work, was used as a *depôt* for forage in the French wars at the end of the last century. It was only when Prussia took possession of the Rhine lands that the work of restoration began. At first it was intended simply to preserve what was already standing, till, one fine autumn day in 1840, a huge flag bearing the word "Protectori" waved from the great crane, and Frederick William IV., under a tent garlanded with vines at the south porch of the nave, laid a foundation-stone with three blows of his hammer, and gave his word to do all in his power to help to complete the building. The building was at that time superintended by Zwirner; it afterwards passed into the hands of Boigt, the architect. The cathedral was finished in 1885, its spire being the highest in Europe.

We can now enter by the principal door, and standing in the subdued light of the great area, may to-day, centuries later, sympathise with the artist who created it, and imagine the pictures which peopled his imagination, as we wander through this wonderful building. The beauty of the nave and choir, with their ascending arches, is of majestic simplicity, and is quite beyond the power of description. The groups of slender pillars rise to an enormous height, like the trees of some primæval forest of palms, whose elegant fronds intertwining at the top form pointed arches, among the intricate lines of which the eye loses itself. We know that the boundlessness of the universe cannot be sensibly represented within a finite space, but there is in the ever-ascending lines of these pillars and walls something which the imagination may easily extend into infinity. Everything that surrounds us is harmonious in this splendid cathedral. The delicate proportions of the vaulting above the mighty pillars; the rich glow of the painted windows, the effect of which is all the finer when we see them from the somewhat dark body of the church,

especially when a stream of sunlight is kind enough to throw an exact representation of them on to the grey stones at our feet; the mysterious vaulting of the choir, which looks gigantic, though lighted by long narrow windows filled with painted glass, and which we walk through with astonishment; the rich chapels of which we see a row one after another; the tombs of electors, bishops, and knights, whose effigies in stone or bronze lie stretched here; the shrine behind the high altar containing the golden coffin in which rest the bones of the three holy kings; and, finally, the tomb of the sainted Englebert, with its wonderful chased work of gold and silver, are all in perfect harmony and beauty.

If the reader is now willing, after this rapid and somewhat imperfect walk through Cologne, to take a little change, we invite him to accompany us to the Central Railway Station, which lies a few steps only from the cathedral. We have not brought him to this place merely to see how well an enormous traffic can be carried on within a small space by means of admirable arrangements and strictly carried out orders, but to take him with us in the train which is just starting for the old imperial city of Aix-la-Chapelle.



THE FLORA SOCIETY'S GARDENS, COLOGNE.



CHAPTER XXIX.

AIX-LA-CHAPELLE.

URING the short journey from Cologne, we cannot help expressing our astonishment at the immense number of chimneys which we see, in whichever direction we turn our eyes; and we may learn from our travelling companion much that

is well worth noting of the industrial life of the Rhineland. What treasures the earth yields when properly sought, and how these treasures are here turned to account! Taking a circle from Eupen to Unna, with a diameter of about ten miles, the area is covered with coal-mines, iron and glass works, cotton, wool, and silk manufactories, and, in fact, its commercial industry makes it one of the richest districts of the earth.

We continue our way through the long Königsdorf tunnel, and pass busy Düren with its cloth, carpet, flax, paper, and iron works, and then cross the river Roer by a beautiful bridge, when we have

our attention called to a little village, the birthplace of the renowned Imperial general John von Werth. We feel it to be a pleasant change when we soon after plunge into the beautiful fertile valley, surrounded by lofty sloping hills, in which stands the old Imperial city of Aix.

These hills are covered almost entirely with thick forest, while meadows and cornfields form an inner circle round the town, the limits of which we find to be still sharply defined by old walls, towers, and gates. Above the houses rise numerous pinnacles and domes; amongst the latter that of the lofty minster, the tomb of the emperor whose relics we meet with everywhere. Here stands the old castle, the Frankenburg, surrounded by quiet, motionless water, which the emperor held in thrall by a charm; up yonder, in the depth of the forest, is the ivy-covered ruin of Emmaburg, where, according to the legend, Charlemagne's daughter Emma carried her lover Eginhardt through the snow, so that his footprints might not betray their love.

On our right, near the northern part of the town, two eminences rise close to the walls. They are Lousberg and the hill on which stands the pilgrim church of St. Saviour. On every side old watch-towers, abbeys, churches, chapels, villas, castles, and great factories look down into the valley. Towards the south-west the town is overshadowed by spurs of a great forest, which are connected by means of the Upper Venn with the Ardennes. These woods are the scanty remains of that hunting-ground, the proximity of which probably induced the great emperor to found a town here, in the wooded and hilly district near the warm springs of healing waters. The German name of the town (*Achen*) may be traced from the old German word *Aha* (water), and this probably was itself derived from *aqua*. The power of these warm springs was known, no doubt, to the Romans; who, however, have left no more traces of themselves in castles or other remains than have the Merovingians. We know that the latter race existed here, for King Pepin celebrated the Christmas and Easter festivals in Aix in the year 765.

We learn from his private secretary and biographer, Eginhardt, that Charlemagne built here a cathedral of great beauty, and adorned it with gold and silver, with windows, screens, and doors of pure brass. Near it, and situated rather higher up, was the imperial palace, which was connected with the cathedral by a corridor. Here, we are told, the traditionary paladins sat at the emperor's table, together with the wise Archbishop Turpin, the brave Roland, William of Orense,

and many others, whose heroic deeds are known to us through the popular ballads. It was from this place that the great military expeditions set out which the mighty hero undertook against the Saracens in Spain, against the Saxons in the east, and against the Bava-



COURT OF THE CORN-HOUSE, AIX-LA-CHAPELLE.

rians and Hungarians in the south. It is true that nothing now remains of all the splendour of the old imperial capital—except, perhaps, the Grain Tower at the Town Hall; and of the cathedral, the octagon which lies beneath the eight-cornered dome. Of the great imperial bath, in which more than one hundred men could swim at one

time, there does not exist the slightest trace,—and yet the memories of those splendid days have been most vividly preserved. There is the emperor's old ruined castle with the quiet lake, which it is said he held motionless with a spell; his image in brass and stone, and his relics which have been preserved in the sanctuary of the cathedral. Among these are his arm, his skull set in gold and jewels, and his hunting-horn, a splendid piece of Oriental ivory work. Whether we look up to the wooded heights where he hunted with his paladins, or down to the hot springs which still come from the earth steaming and beneficent as they did a thousand years ago, we see the old imperial city before us like an open book full of beautiful pictures.

After the death of the great emperor his body, clothed in imperial state, was lowered in an upright position into a vault, where it rested upon a marble seat. This tomb, with its association with the great ruler, caused the town to be chosen as the coronation place of the German emperors. From Louis the Pious in 813 to Ferdinand I. in 1531, eighty-seven princes were consecrated in the old cathedral, and there received the imperial and royal sceptre. It is well known that the grave of Charlemagne was opened, first in 1001 by Otto III., and afterwards, in 1165, by Frederick I., who removed the remains of the emperor because the antipope Paschal had canonized him. It is not known at the present day where the grave stood; but the marble seat in the aisle of the octagon in the "Hochmünster," which was afterwards used at the coronation, is said to be that on which the body of Charlemagne rested.

Seventeen imperial assemblies and eleven provincial councils were held in Aix, and as the coronation town it long maintained its power and greatness. At one time it contained more than a hundred thousand inhabitants, but this number quickly decreased when the coronations were removed to Frankfurt. War also reduced the number, especially the religious disputes of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries; and the great conflagration in 1636, which destroyed four thousand houses, still further diminished the population. The French dominion was not beneficial, but when the town came into the hands of Prussia, and when its fine manufactures of cloth, needles, and machinery developed, Aix and its neighbour Burtscheid, on account also of their medicinal springs, became celebrated watering-places. In all parts of the town a sudden desire for building developed itself, and a new district quickly arose with handsome houses, broad, pleasant streets, charming promenades, and brilliant shops, which



THE CATHEDRAL AT AIX-LA-CHAPELLE, FROM THE FISH-MARKET.

offer to the stranger a more imposing appearance than the old Aix,

which fifty years ago seemed to sit behind its high walls, deep ditches, and echoing gates, brooding over its long-faded splendours.

Aix-la-Chapelle, like most other watering-places, had its gaming-tables, but they were abolished some years ago, without much increasing the number of visitors. The rooms where the ball rattled for *rouge et noir*, and where the gentlemen of the bank carried on their mysterious tricks of *trente et quarante*, are now made into restaurants, reading-rooms, ball-rooms, and concert-rooms. The latter especially exercise a great attraction for the music-loving people of Aix. A pretty, shady garden unites the old Kurhaus with the new Kursaal, which is built in the Moorish style; and very weary with our long walk, we are glad to rest here in the afternoon, with pleasant company, excellent coffee, and good music.

The power of music to call up before us scenes appropriate to the place in which we find ourselves, is particularly great in spots that are full of historical interest. It is, therefore, not difficult in imagination to fill the old garden behind the ancient Kurhaus with such figures as have probably actually been in it. Though we do not certainly know whether the ambassadors of Louis XIV., at the first Treaty of Aix, came here in their long perukes to sip their glass of warm water, we do know, from eye-witnesses, that at the time of the Vienna Congress of 1818, the Emperors of Russia and Austria, the King of Prussia, with Hardenberg, Metternich, Nesselrode, Wellington, and other distinguished personages, wandered about here and assembled at select banquets in the great ball-room.

Now we turn our steps to the cathedral, and arrive at the square before the venerable church with its majestic domes and towers. We walk round to the west door, and there see one of the wonders of the cathedral. At the side of the door stands a she-wolf in bronze with a hole in her breast, and apparently howling piteously, while opposite stands her soul in the form of a huge pineapple. While standing here we listen to the story of the wolf. As often happens in the course of erecting large buildings, money began to fail, and there came a time of such difficulty that though the great bronze doors of the cathedral—on which we gaze in wonder—were cast, yet on account of their weight they could not be hung for want of funds. Under these unpleasant circumstances what could be more natural than to apply to the devil for help? The latter was immediately ready, but, as usual, he would not undertake to give any service for nothing, especially for such a purpose as the building of a church.

He therefore imposed the modest condition, that the first soul which entered the completed cathedral should belong to him. As frequently happens also, however, the devil was very shabbily treated, for when the building was finished, instead of a human being, a poor she-wolf was sent into the cathedral. The devil seized it, and in intense anger hurled it through the one wing of the great bronze door; whereupon, it is said, its soul took flight.

To-day the door is shut, so we walk round the church, and see with pleasure that in the extensive restoration of the building, the disfiguring additions made in a period of formalism have all disappeared. The sheds and outhouses which were formerly so delightful to the juvenile population have also been removed. These once were allowed to stand between the pillars of the octagon, and exhibited for sale an interesting collection of toys, sweetmeats, wax tapers of all sizes, images, consecrated flowers, medals, crosses, and rosaries.

Quite a brisk trade was carried on here, especially at the time of the exhibition of the relics, which occurred every seven years. At those periods, not only the cathedral square and the streets abutting on it were crowded, but every part of the town from which the balcony of the cathedral tower was visible was thronged by a compact mass of thousands of devout human beings, who prostrated themselves with prayers and crossings when the relics were shown from above by the clergy in their splendid vestments. The relics are preserved in Charlemagne's Chapel in the cathedral, and include a garment of the Holy Virgin, the swaddling clothes of Christ, and the blood-stained cloth in which the body of St. John the Baptist was wrapped.

We cannot now examine these relics, nor those other interesting objects from the time of the great emperor which we have already mentioned as lying near his sacred person. We feel, however, constrained to look again at the interior of the imposing dome and the mighty pillars which support the upper rotunda, the so-called "Hochmünster." These pillars, which are of unequal length, were brought here from Italy, principally from Rome and Ravenna. On the balustrade of the upper aisle stands the marble seat on which the body of Charlemagne rested for more than three hundred years, and which was afterwards used for the coronation ceremony. In front of this, hanging from the roof by a strong chain, is the well-known interesting Romanesque cande'abrum. Each of its branches represents the encircling walls of a town with its towers and gates. It is marvelously worked, and richly chased in embossed and graven copper.

This splendid chandelier, the form of which indicates the great founder and ruler of towns, is contemporary with the building of the octagon, and so is the marble tablet that lies far below it on the ground, and bears the simple inscription, "Carolo Magno;" the lofty domed chapel itself was the grave and monument of Charlemagne.

It is only natural that the historical ground of Aix-la-Chapelle should have favoured the development of legend and tradition. A



PONT GATE, AIX-LA-CHAPELLE.

large amount of popular legendary history has formed itself round the person of the great emperor. The story of the smith of Aix is, perhaps, not quite so well known, and we will therefore briefly relate it. Count William of Jülich, after having unsuccessfully attacked Aix, was with his sons endeavouring to escape from the town, to evade the pursuit of the citizens. Near Jacob's Gate they were observed by a smith, who was engaged with his men in fashioning spears and haiberts for the defence of the city. Without a moment's hesitation

the smith approached the disturber of the city's peace, slew him and his sons with his huge hammer, and then returned quietly to his work.

The streets of old Aix run in curves, almost forming circles, but they contain but few important buildings of former ages. Our attention is most attracted by the old Town Hall, where, in the banqueting room, we admire the fine frescoes of the great master Alfred Rethel, whose brilliant career was so pitilessly stopped by his premature death. Not far from the cathedral stands the half-ruined Corn House, also called the Grass House. In very old times, the imperial court of justice was held here, and here afterwards the counts-palatine publicly administered justice. Passing this, we turn towards the north end of the town, and approach the Pont Gate, which was erected in the fourteenth century. It is massively built in the mediæval style, with fortified wall, pinnacles, and towers. The ditches have been filled up and turned into pleasant walks, one of which we follow to the eastern part of the town, where we reach the station of the Aix and Maestricht Railway, casting on our way a glance at the fine building of the Rhenish-Westphalian Polytechnic.

We can shorten our walk in a very pleasant manner, for a train has just entered the station, which, cutting through the precincts of the town by a serpentine course, takes us to the station of the Rhenish Railway between Aix and the pleasant, busy town of Burtscheid. The principal street of this place is very steep, so much so that when children we regarded the story of an officer who once drove a light vehicle down it with considerable incredulity. Descending as we proceed, we reach the lower town with its excellent baths. The earth is so rich in springs here, that not only has each house one of its own, but the overflow forms a considerable stream running down the street, with constantly spouting hot water, which is particularly convenient for cooking eggs.

On the shady promenade there are some good hotels; and here in the summer a peculiar fête is held, the main feature of which is the shooting of birds with a mediæval crossbow. To day it looks lovely and quiet, and the water simmers and seethes in the drinking-fountain as we pass by. Ascending the wooded hill in front of us, we descend on the other side into a quiet valley, and before us lies the tract of country from Burtscheid to Frankenberg, the former hunting-castle of Charlemagne, which we see after a short walk, lying in its little quiet lake. One ivy-mantled tower still remains; the other buildings have been restored and made habitable at a later period.

It was here that the last scene of the beautiful story was played, which tells us how the great emperor, after the death of his tenderly-loved wife Fastrada, would not part from her body, but sat near her couch and talked to her as if she were alive. This was the work of a charm, and the wise Archbishop Turbin, after a long search, found a ring which Fastrada had hidden under her tongue, and took possession of it. When the emperor returned to the room, he seemed suddenly to recover his consciousness; he turned from the body of his wife, and from that time followed the archbishop wherever he went with striking affection and love. The wise man perceiving this to be the case, and dreading lest the ring should at any time fall into dishonourable hands, threw it into the lake. On this the emperor was irresistibly impelled to build a castle close to the water, and there he frequently used to sit at the window gazing into the lake, and thinking mournfully of his beloved wife.

We are able to take a hasty look at the little town with its numerous tall chimneys, and the meadows lying all around between the great factories, where we see long lines of dark and coloured cloths hung out to dry. We have the best view from the Benedictine abbey, an old stately building founded by the emperor Henry II. about 1018, which overlooks Burtscheid with its high domes, and towers above the houses like an ensign on a hill.



THE ARMS OF AIX-LA-CHAPELLE.



NEUSS.

CHAPTER XXX.

FROM DÜSSELDORF TO THE DUTCH FRONTIER.



HAVING returned to Maestricht we take the train, but only as far as the first station, where we alight in order that we may reach Düsseldorf by way of Gladbach. At this junction we meet again with the tall chimneys of the collieries, and pass through a district as black as that of Eschweiler. Then we branch off in the well-wooded, cheerful Wurmthal. At the Abbey of Klosterrath we see the boundary of the old Duchy of Limburg, and we pass through the fruitful, undulating fields of the rich Jülich land. We see Erkelenz and Rheydt, or rather catch a

glimpse of them from the station. We are now in the midst of that great manufacturing district which lies between Gladbach, Viersen, and Crefeld, which supplies many countries with the products of



OLD CHURCHYARD IN CREFELD: MONUMENT TO THE MEN WHO FELL IN
THE WARS OF 1813 AND 1814.

its industry, in the form of cotton and silk fabrics, both plain and fancy, velvet ribbons of various kinds, and numerous other articles of fashion and luxury. Of the towns named above, the most important as regards wealth and population is Crefeld, which is a pleasant, quiet

place. The annual value of its manufactured goods is said to be about three millions sterling, and the quality and taste of them hardly inferior to the French fabrics. They have a large sale in England and America. The only historical memorials which Crefeld has to show are a modern column raised to the memory of Cornelius de Greiff, the great benefactor of Crefeld, and a beautiful monument in the old churchyard, raised to the memory of the men who fell during the wars of 1813 and 1814.

After making this little digression we return to Gladbach, whence the railway carries us to Neuss, passing on the way through flat meadows and pastures, interspersed at rare intervals by solitary hills covered with trees, and sometimes crowned by a ruined castle. Neuss is the *Novesium* of the Romans, so often mentioned by them as a town of considerable importance. Picturesque traces of the Roman period have been preserved at the Upper Gate in the ruins of the Drusus Tower. This town was a place of great importance in the Middle Ages. It belonged early to the League of the Hanse Towns, and had a wide commercial and civil influence. Its outward appearance, even at the present time, exhibits something of its past greatness. Its towers and churches form a remarkable *silhouette*, which attracts our eyes as we gaze from the window of the railway carriage. St. Quirinus, with its lofty tower, especially rears itself over the mass of houses; and near it is a beautiful church, which is built partly in the Romanesque and partly in the Gothic style, and forms a broad-aved basilica with a tower above the centre square. Passing over the new railway bridge at Hamm we reach Düsseldorf.

The towns that stand on the Rhine generally present from the river a picturesque and characteristic appearance; but at Düsseldorf this is not the case. We see the buildings on the bank, the old creaking pontoon bridge, the narrow Rhine gate, and the high grey walls stretching along the quay below the houses to the former electoral palace, which itself looked like a ruin even before the great fire in 1872. All these things lead us to expect an old town like Cologne and Aix-la-Chapelle, while in fact gay, pleasant Düsseldorf hides, as with a mask, its true appearance with this dilapidated unsightly river-front, behind which we hear it merrily laugh and talk, as soon as we have passed through the narrow unpicturesque gate already referred to. We then traverse a gloomy street, and emerge all at once into the lively bustle of a market-place of the Lower Rhine.

How picturesque and full of life are all the accessories of the market—the saleswomen with their gay cotton dresses, white aprons and caps, and the men generally in blue smock-frocks! The low carts



NEUSS: UPPER GATE, WITH THE DRUSUS TOWER.

are specially peculiar; they are sometimes drawn by donkeys, but more frequently by dogs, which lie wearily on the pavement blinking their eyes, and often adding to the general hubbub by snarling and barking. The noise from those who sell and those who buy, mingled

with the laughter, the jesting, and the quarrelling of hundreds of business men and women, becomes sometimes almost deafening. The market-place is as interesting as we could possibly wish, and presents to us scraps from various epochs. Looking to the left we see the noble Town Hall, built in the style of the Renaissance, with two high gables and a projecting square tower. Next to it is the theatre, built



DÜSSELDORF, FROM THE RHINE.

in no style at all. After having observed the stiff, huge statue of the Elector John William, and perhaps given a passing thought to Heinrich Heine, who was born in a little house near the market-place, we turn our eyes to the gay shops and warehouses, in which are exhibited goods of the latest fashion. These not only occupy one centre side of the market-place, but also extend along the Bolkerstrasse, which opens into it. Near this is the Kurzenstrasse, in which a memorial



MARKET-PLACE, DÜSSELDORF.

tablet points out to us the house in which Peter Cornelius, the master

of the later German school of painting, was born. When the Düsseldorf Academy, which had been founded by Charles Theodore, was reorganised in 1822, Cornelius was appointed director; and it is to him,



ELBERFELD.

and his successor William Schadow, that Düsseldorf mainly owes its renown as the nursery of so many distinguished artists.

A short distance farther on we find ourselves in front of the blackened ruins of the Academy of Arts, which was burnt down some years

ago, when, fortunately, the once-famed gallery of old masters, which still contains several rare treasures of art, was uninjured. We are now in the older quarter of Düsseldorf, which runs down to the bank of the Rhine. If we pass from here up one of the busy and populous streets, such as the Ritterstrasse, we shall reach pleasant, park-like gardens, which surround the rarely used harbour at the north end of the town. From the top of a belvedere we obtain a nice view of the new part of Düsseldorf, with its broad streets and avenues, its gardens and parks, its stately palatial buildings, surrounding the old gloomy Rhenish town as with a broad green garland. The old town is one of the few of any importance at the present day on the Lower Rhine which have no past history. It was not till the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries that it achieved the position of a town; but it became of greater importance when in the sixteenth century the Dukes of Berg, and later the Princes of the Palatinate, took up their residence here. The fact that the river here forms the Rhine harbour, has assisted much to extend the business of Düsseldorf, in consequence of the rapidly increasing industrial district of the Wupper, and indeed of the whole neighbourhood of the Lippe and Ruhr, with Wesel, Ruhrort, and Duisburg.

It was only in recent times that Düsseldorf became a manufacturing and commercial town. The numerous railways which intersect each other here makes it a centre of traffic, which is advantageous also to the Rhine with its shipping. We need not remain long on the belvedere to see how often it becomes necessary to open one of the arches of the pontoon bridge, in order to give passage to steam-boats and sailing ships, and especially the numerous tugs from the Ruhr.

But we will stroll back towards the town through the pretty, tasteful gardens, and then follow one of its principal arteries, the Alleenstrasse, as far as the Aofgarten, when we shall find ourselves in the park. Passing well-kept lawns, flower-beds, trees, and the rippling water of the Düssel, we follow a straight path planted with four rows of fine trees, in order to reach a picturesque garden. This rests in poetic repose with its venerable giant trees, its well-shaded park, which is fortunately still entirely uninjured, and reminds us of that golden age of German literature and that time of social intercourse of congenial contemporaries—namely, the days which the great master Goethe spent here with Jacobi, the founder of these gardens. At the beginning of the year 1850, before the new town had stretched out thus far, the Jacobi Garden at Pempelfort was almost as retired

a spot as when Goethe, who was here in the year 1792, after the French campaign, related he had taken a drive with Jacobi from Pempelfort to Düsseldorf, which was not far distant.

Inexorable trade, however, has since cast her greedy eyes upon the place, so splendidly situated for her objects. The ancient trees



MONASTERY CHURCH IN KAISERSWERTH.

could be made useful, as well as the flowing waters of the clear Düsseldorf which ran beneath them. Upon the spot where in quiet solitude the memories of a great and beautiful period rustled among the branches of the trees and whispered for such as had the sense to hear them, out of the murmuring water of the river a factory with smoking chimneys has been allowed a footing, so that the green velvet of the

moss and turf gives place to grimy coal-dust. In this state of affairs a little band of public-spirited artists joined together, and after a long struggle with the Government, they at length received permission to procure, by means of a picture lottery, funds to preserve the Jacobi Garden, which is now the finest gem of the Rhenish city of the Muses. We see with true astonishment the full extent of this undertaking when we visit the rooms of the Düsseldorf "Malkasten" Artists' Society.

It need hardly be said that the venerable trees were preserved with the greatest care; and if the too luxuriant underwood was correctly cut and thinned, it was only done to make the gently winding walks passable, and to give access to retired spots, often of historical interest. All the work was superintended by the artists themselves, and so this charming whole became as we now see it—a judicious restoration of the old, with pleasant and delightful additions. Convenient seats are placed everywhere, a bowling-green has been laid down, swings have been erected, quiet resting-places abound with lovely statues which peep out from among the green leaves, or look almost living in the moonlight, like the marvellous "Venus of Milo." The prettily situated dwelling-house belonging to the time of Jacobi was also preserved, a fine building being added, and the former orangery turned into the pleasantest reception-room imaginable. So, properly imbued with the bright sociable artist-spirit, we are most comfortably impressed by these rooms, surrounded with dark panelling, splendid Gobelins, and antique candelabra. We soon learn that the capacious wings and glasses are not merely placed upon their stands by way of ornament; and if we have the good fortune to assist at one of the theatrical representations, or the tableaux, or the excellently arranged entertainments which are given here, we may promise ourselves an exceedingly pleasant evening.

The first of the great Malkasten festivals was celebrated on the 28th of July, 1858, on the occasion of the departure of C. F. Lessing for Carlsruhe; and if we are not mistaken in the date of this highly important historical event, it was then that the great Rhine wine bowl, from the legacy of the Jacobi family, was used for the first time. This beautiful drinking-vessel is said to contain eighty bottles of wine.

After such an entertainment it is somewhat difficult to tear ourselves away from pleasant Düsseldorf and to proceed down the Rhine, whose flat banks have less attraction for us than have the light hills to the east of the town. These rise out of the picturesque districts of

the Wupper and Ruhr, and induce us to make a short excursion to Elberfeld and Barinen, two towns which extend in an unbroken line on the slope of the mountains along the river for a distance of several



BRIDGE OVER THE RHINE AT HOCHFELD.

leagues. Their rapid rise in wealth and importance, which dates from the latter half of last century, is principally due to their great commercial industry. Their manufactures of velvet, silk, yarn, ribbon, soap, and chemical products are of sufficient importance to place them

in the front rank among the commercial towns of the Netherlands. The little river Wupper, the mountain stream that runs so blithely and rapidly along in the early part of its course, becomes here but a pitiable object, for, being forced to receive the blue, black, and red



BERLIN GATE AT WESEL.

outpourings of the dye-works, it constantly changes its colour, like a chameleon, and glides along covered with vapour. A little farther on it falls into the Rhine at Rheindorf, not far from Benrath.

This Benrath is a remarkable little royal castle between Cologne and Düsseldorf, which we should have seen from Neuss, had we not

made a detour round by Aix-la-Chapelle and Crefeld. We have, however, not lost much by avoiding this part of the Rhine, for the low banks present little that is noteworthy. The same may be said of the neighbourhood on both sides of the stream, with its scanty villages, isolated castles, such as Benrath which we have just mentioned, and other country houses situated among trees. The district is so flat that even the long lines of poplars which border the high road form an agreeable change.

Such being the case on going down the river from Düsseldorf, we must endeavour to give some sort of charm to the notorious neighbourhood by recalling its historical associations. Old Kaiserswerth, with the ruins of its royal stronghold, artistically illustrates for us that harsh period when, in the year 1062, young Henry IV. was carried away to Cologne by the Archbishop Hanno II., and the young prince, who was unwilling to leave his mother, made a futile attempt to escape by leaping into the Rhine. Nothing is now left of the castle except the ruins of the outer wall, which are gracefully overgrown with foliage. As in many other of the Rhine towns, an island in the river here was the point where the earliest settlers established themselves. St. Suibert first preached the gospel here in the year 710, and built a monastery, as the old name, *Insula Sancti Suiberti*, testifies. The bones of the saint are still shown, in a costly silver shrine in the old monastery-church, built in the twelfth century in the Romanesque style, and which towers above Kaiserswerth.

A short journey takes us to Uerdingen, a lively little town with a busy trade, and a few manufactories close on to the river. The breadth of the stream here decreases in a striking manner to a thousand feet, and makes this a favourable point for crossing. This fact, and the position of the place on a bend of the stream, caused the Romans to pitch a camp here, the *Castra Hordeoni*; of which, however, there is no more trace than of the island on which it was built. Not far from Uerdingen, between Rheinhausen and Hochfeld, our steamer slackens speed, and gives us an opportunity of admiring the fine iron bridge which spans the river with four great arches, and carries the railway to the renowned iron-works of Essen and to the places beyond.

We have before stated that with the exception of the Erft, all the important rivers flow into the Rhine on the right bank—as, for instance, the Sieg near Bonn, the Wupper at Rheindorf, and lastly, the most important of these rivers, the Ruhr, the mouth of which we

now soon reach, and with it one of the most interesting, picturesque,



WILLIBROD'S CHURCH, WESEL.

and busy districts of the Lower Rhine. Its soil is rich, both in coal and ore; it has great historical associations, and it is connected with

wealthy and important towns, among which Arnsberg, Altena, Iserlohn, and Hagen are situated along the river.



CASTLE-GATE AND SWAN TOWER, CLEVES.

The river comes from the eastern edge of the Rhenish-Westphalian plateau, and runs through the hilly district of the Ruhr, sur-



MARKET IN DUISBURG.

rounded on both sides, almost to its mouth, by mountains and hills,

which near the Netherland plains form the last watch-tower of the German land. It shows us on its course the tall chimneys of forges and rolling works, watch-towers from the Roman days, castles and fortresses of the old races whose names have still a noble sound. It causes us to make a digression into the sober Sauerland and on to the red earth at Dortmund, where we can seek for traces of the "holy



THE OLD RHINE AT CLEVES.

Vehm." It indeed offers us a constantly varied succession of most interesting pictures, now pleasant, now stern, which unroll themselves before us as we proceed along the shore.

The mouth of this river lies before us on the right, among numerous dark, smoking chimneys, and at the mouth we see two towns, Ruhrort and Duisburg, which bear to each other, with regard to their past and present condition, the relation of the two sides of a pair of scales—the

one ascending when the other is weighed down by increased importance and wealth. Duisburg was a renowned spot at the beginning of the Middle Ages, and may possibly have been the place where stood Despargum or Duispargum, the favourite castle of the Frankish general Clodio, a predecessor of Chlodwig, and the place whence the first expedition against Gaul set out. There was here at all events, during a long period, a residence of the Frankish princes, which was fortified by Charlemagne during his campaign against the Saxons, in order to command the Rhine. Here the German emperors held many diets and councils, and granted the imperial city many privileges. All that time Duisburg was situated close to the bank of the river, and was on that account of considerable importance as a Rhine town: we are told by the chronicler that its ships covered the whole Rhine from Strasburg to Holland.

But at the same time that the sorrows and distractions of the Thirty Years' War came upon the place, the Rhine began to alter its course, and withdrew half a league westward from the walls of the town. As the prosperity of Duisburg declined with this desertion, so did that of its neighbour Ruhrort increase; and from an unimportant little town which was used simply as a harbour and boat station for the great merchants of Duisburg and Mulheim, it became, by slow degrees, one of the busiest commercial towns on the Rhine. Immediately at the mouth of the Ruhr we see one of the best, safest, and largest harbours on the German part of the Lower Rhine. Here are docks, harbour-sheds, and canals, as well as building docks, and the shore being covered with vessels of all kinds, we have before us a perfect forest of masts. In comparison to Ruhrort, Duisburg now appears quite unimportant; but still it has achieved some renown even at the present day by its manufactures, ironworks, and dockyards, the last of which are situated on the Rhine and Ruhr canal. The church of St. Saviour is one of the finest Gothic churches of the fifteenth century. We must visit its lofty vaulted interior for a few moments, in order to see the grave of the great geographer Mercator.

After a short journey we approach the fortress of Wesel, which stands on the right bank of the Rhine. On the left side is the celebrated *Castra Vetera*, the present Xantem, the headquarters of the Roman army, and the point whence they started on their expeditions against the Germanic races in the north-east. Drusus, Germanicus, Tiberius, and Varus crossed the Rhine here, and then sailed up the Lippe, which flows into the Rhine at Wesel, as far as the

Teutoburgerwald, where Varus met with his sad end, in the battle with the Germans among the narrow passes of the mountains.

Learned men have not agreed as to the spot in the Teutoburgerwald where the battle took place; but we are nevertheless quite satisfied with the fine open position where the gigantic German figure, the work of the brave sculptor Bandel, towering above the summits of the trees, looks out over the country. He does not appear to be threatening his neighbours, but merely shows them a mighty sword wielded by a powerful arm, which is always ready to strike down intruders. The great bronze statue of the prince is especially appropriate in this spot, as a memorial of numerous battles, massacres, and devastations; for no other river in the whole of Germany has seen so many or such various bands of warriors on its banks. At the present time the mouth of the Lippe has long since ceased, we hope for ever, to re-echo the din of war. Flat boats glide down the river, and along its banks the railway-engine rushes. From the deck of our steamer, which lies beside the pier, we see yonder the Brüdericher Island, with the walls of Fort Blucher; and above us, on the right bank, the walls of the strong fortress. A sentinel, on duty on the edge of the bastion, is looking down upon his comrades, who are busily engaged in hanging fluttering garments on a line to dry; and the whole forms a suggestive picture of military life in time of peace.

This reminds us of an occasion when, many years ago, we took part in the military games which were held on the Spellner Heath, about a league from Wesel, where the united batteries of the 7th Artillery Brigade assemble annually for practice. We passed out, on the occasion we refer to, through the Berlin gate, in the grey light of the early morning, and we can remember with what interest we examined the monument of the eleven Prussian officers who were shot here by the French in 1809. The monument stands beyond the glacis of the fortifications on the exercise ground, and is surrounded by trees. The town of Wesel also was very interesting, and made a pleasant impression on us, with its pretty streets bordered with trees, and its gabled houses in the later Gothic style and their bright Netherlandish window-sashes. We remember also the lively, and in many respects foreign, effect of the market, on which the ancient Church of St. Willibrod looks down. This church is a fine Gothic edifice of the twelfth century.

Below Wesel the Rhine takes a bend to the west, and here Xantem stands straight before us, and we notice the light chain of hills which



EMMERICH.

runs down to the bank of the river. On these hills, now called

Fürstenberg, stood the renowned camp of the Fourth and Thirtieth Roman legions, and the prætorium of Quintilius Varus. The simple lines of the landscape, however, form for us the background of a period later, it is true, yet more legendary, and also more full of poetry than that which saw the warlike life of that victorious host. We refer to that period of which we catch the echo in the sounds of the song of the Niebelungen, when Siegfried the dragon-slayer was born; when he went forth to become the hero of the rose-gardens of Worms, the husband of Chriemhilda, and finally to be slain by the fierce Hagen, and carried lifeless over the Rhine at Worms. Here, on the boundary of the Netherlands, we once more enter a district rich in legend and romance. At Cleves the Rhine country again rises into noble hills, which surround the town and are covered with parks, gardens, and villas, forming beautiful walks, and extending to the splendid Reichswald, whose stately trees of gigantic oak and beech not only afford a pleasant shade to the pedestrian, but also preserve the memory of the pleasing story of Otto the marksman.

Cleves is a pretty, pleasant town, which, on account of its quietness and cheapness, is much frequented by such visitors as have led a weary and laborious life. The strangers who visit Cleves are principally Dutch people, who find in the lovely hills, with their shady woods and sweet valleys, natural beauties such as the uniformity of their own flat country cannot offer them.

The Delta of the Rhine now extends immeasurably before our eyes as we sail past Emmerich, that pleasant Rhine town where the introduction of the Dutch element becomes plainly perceptible. The ferry, formed of boats chained together, glides leisurely from one shore to the other, we see numerous vessels carrying the Dutch flag, and we hear the cheery peal of the bells in the old grey tower of the cathedral ringing us a welcome to the Netherlands.

Here, on the farthest limit of the German land, where only a boggy remnant of the Rhine—the half-dried Oude Rhyn or Old Rhine—gives us a foretaste of the river's ultimate fate, we will cast one look behind us to the point where the town of the Knight of the Swan is fast vanishing from our sight. The artist has not shown us the landscape in its summer robes of green, but in its wintry covering of snow. He has done this, perhaps, with the laudable intention of making our parting from the Rhineland less difficult.



UP THE RIVER.

CHAPTER XXXI.

HOLLAND.

THE Rhine, up to this point, has from its source flowed constantly with graceful windings towards the north. It now takes a sudden turn to the west, and seems to our imagination as though, finding the parting from its native land too hard, it would make a last effort to return to it; but, on seeing that a complete turn is impossible, it breaks up hopelessly into threads of rivers, and so forms a delta in which the real Rhine comes to an end, whilst its smiling heirs—the Waal, the Yssel, and the Leck—dance freshly and merrily to the sea. This sudden turn to the west occurs also in the Maese and the Scheldt, the rivers which run parallel to the Rhine through this lowland district. It has been, therefore, probably produced by some peculiar formation or inclination of the earth in its primitive condition, perhaps by sand-hills; or the new direction may have been given to the stream by a high deposit of diluvium. It may be that the tedious work in the old days of damming and dyking the river, and preserving its rich mud within

stakes and reservoirs, may have conduced to make its course uncertain and variable, so that, being much hindered and contracted, it not only threw out little arms here and there, but sought an entirely new course for the mass of its waters, leaving the former one exhausted and dried up, as we now see it in the Oude Rhyn. Kohl, in his excellent book of travels, tells us how the so-called Old Rhine was reduced to its present condition. Below Emmerich, where the first division of the Rhine into two arms, the Waal and the Rhine, occurred and had continued for centuries, the two arms were connected by the Pannerden Canal, which, drawing off the great mass of the waters, soon became the principal arm, and left the Rhine proper half dried up, and thus was the prime cause of the river here losing its beautiful name.

But though it becomes, in this way, no longer the Rhine itself, it is still the waters of the German river which make the principal source of the wealth of the Netherlands. A thick network of marshes and streams surrounds and intersects endless green flats covered with luxuriantly cultivated meadows, rivers and canals intersect the country in all directions; the latter often being so dammed up that the boats and barges which sail along them, or are towed by horses, look as though they were gliding over the meadows or sands. The great arms of the river flow past wealthy commercial towns, bearing to them life and business, and forming for us delightful pictures of canal and harbour life. The lively markets on the paved quays, too, are very picturesque with their varied mixture of costumes, amongst which those of the sailors stand out prominently, their red jackets and gay caps showing to great advantage between the dark-green trees and the grey old-fashioned houses. Sailing and rowing boats connect the ships which lie out in the stream with the shore, and above all rise slender church towers and massive buildings bearing the arms of the Rhine. All these things we have seen elsewhere, but here in the Netherlands they appear to us to have a peculiarity of form, figure, and movement, and to be entirely different in colour and combination. We remember principally the canal streets, which are so new to us, especially those of Amsterdam and Rotterdam. There is in the whole of Holland something that may be called undecided, the limits of the chief natural features being in no case sharply defined, everything as it were flowing together and merging one into another. An old writer has said that all the elements here are only sketched in; the water is sketchy, losing itself among sand and moorland, like a

ravelled-out fabric, neither running in rapid streams nor collected in calm lakes; the land is sketchy, scarcely rising above the level of the water—indeed, lying lower than the surface of the sea, ingeniously won, boldly defended, and anxiously watched; and finally, the air even is sketchy, being nearly always veiled in mist and fog.

If the foundation of the land is difficult to understand, and if geography consequently finds it hard to explain how it is kept together, so is it little easier for history to accurately apprehend and represent the spirit and fate of this remarkable people. Without firm cohesion, like the land and water, the people also were divided for centuries into the most varied interests, and their state and civic



LANDSCAPE AT ARNHEIM.

forms were held together only by numerous internal and external relations. There is to us something remarkably vague in the history of the Batavi, so wily and at times so deceitful in their dealings with the Romans, with whom they were alternately allies and enemies. Holland first makes a mark on the page of history with Charles V., and the people of the Netherlands made a glorious first appearance upon the world's stage with the war in defence of its liberty and religion. This era fills a whole epoch with its glitter, and the little band of brave sons of the sea soon placed itself at the head of all the great undertakings of Europe.

This is Holland which we actually entered at Emmerich, and through which we will hastily pass, as far as is possible in the brief

space still left us, in order that we may trace our river actually to the



ROTTERDAM.

sea. Following the Waal, as the principal arm, we come at

Nymwegen once more to the most northerly spur of the West Rhenish range of hills. It is a gentle eminence on which the town stands, surrounding an angle of the river which is very safe for shipping. The town has old towers and fortifications, and forms, as it were, a pillar of the gate through which the Rhine flows to its fertile delta-land; while we may describe Arnheim, which is not far distant on the Leck, as the other pillar. It was at this last-mentioned place that Drusus made his famous canal to connect the Yssel with the Flevo. The canal carried off the great mass of the Rhine water, and in the course of time, with the lower part of the Yssel, formed that great arm which became a highway for traffic with the North, and so made Arnheim the chief town of the country.

Passing through the fresh landscapes of the Netherlands, by villages and quaint old towns, we at length see Rotterdam rising before us, with its mass of houses surrounded by green gardens, and straight avenues intersected by canals and water streets, the great wealthy commercial town presenting the lifelike picture of a true Netherlander. We gaze with astonishment on the grand buildings of the Admiralty on the bank of the Maese, on the numerous ships which the Rhine, the Moselle, the Main, and the Neckar have sent here, to take in and carry home the produce of distant climes, brought here by the great two-masted and three-masted East Indiamen lying yonder. Among these the busy steamers are in constant motion, keeping up communication between the harbours and bays of this forest of masts, forwarding goods to the warehouses, tugging boats and great ships in and out, sending forth their clouds of steam, and ringing bells, sounding whistles, and cries of warning to the smaller craft. All these, and a hundred other things which we cannot enumerate, have such a noisy and deafening effect, that we are glad when we have reached the quay to escape from this confusion of sights and sounds. Having entered Rotterdam, we seek one of those streets through which the canal runs, and which impress us with the characteristics of this great nation. Red-brick houses, with lofty picturesque gables, rise high into the air, sometimes half hidden among elms and maples, whose branches spread over the dark water, along which flat heavy barges laden with goods for the warehouses glide one after another, so closely that it is hardly possible for a lighter boat, and especially a sailing ship, to thread its way among them.

Nearer still is old Utrecht, where the villas of many noble Dutch

families may be seen, and where King Louis dwelt for a time. As



GROOTE KERK (CATHEDRAL), ARNHEIM.

the little river which we stand by here preserves in its title of Oude

Rhyn the name, though only the name, of the German river, we will follow its banks as far as Leyden. Near this town, at Katwyk, the



THE COAST OF SCHEVENINGEN.

river glides into the sea, or rather is allowed to do so, when the sluices are open. It now appears as an ordinary Dutch canal, the

water of which is for the most part motionless. Before this canal



THE CATHEDRAL, ROTTERDAM.

was made, it actually lost itself in the sand and bog. It is a pity

that we have not space to describe these coast towns, Leyden and Haarlem, or to relate the admirable heroism with which the citizens fought against the Spaniards and conquered them. We are unwilling also to pass by Delft, where William of Orange was murdered, without entering the church and gazing on the tomb of the silent prince. This Delft is at the same time the St. Denis and the Pantheon of the Netherlands. Here lie buried the great celebrities of the United Provinces, Orange, Grotius, Tromp, Peter Hein, Leeuwenhoeck, and others.



IN THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF ROTTERDAM.

9 But already the fresh sea breezes play about our faces, and in a short time the railway bears us to 's Gravenhage, familiarly called The Hague, the royal capital; the great village, as it was long called; and the Versailles of Holland, as it was, and to a certain extent still is. The Hague was truly, indeed, formerly only a large village, and it has to thank the House of Orange for having become, in the course of time, what it now is—namely, a wealthy and beautiful town; though, in comparison with some other places near, it has but little important trade and business. In its streets we hear, not the traffic of the world, but the progress of the Court; and this makes it a particularly

pleasant residence for strangers from the neighbouring town of Scheveningen. From this place every kind of conveyance is to be met with, so that it is easy for the people, after their sojourn at this bracing sea-bathing place, to reach and to enjoy the comforts of the wealthy and beautiful capital.

But we must go onward to the bright dunes on the margin of the everlasting sea, and we take the road through a charming forest tract between The Hague and Scheveningen. This is called The Bush; and it reminds us, with its great primeval trees, its boundless roads and winding paths, of the German woods we have left behind us. What a contrast when, on leaving the subdued light and the silence of the forest, the bright dunes lie before us! We stand still as if in expectation, and from the distance we hear the roar and thunder of the sea. All the details of this neighbourhood—such as the soft sand, with its wooden bridges, its overturned boats and fishing-nets hung out to dry—prepare us for scenes of coast life which we come to farther on. In the fishing village of Scheveningen we are struck by the characteristic appearance of the pretty little houses, which are generally only one story high, and contain from three to five windows in their breadth. We remark here a number of bakers' shops, quite disproportionate to the few taverns and plain lodging-houses round about. Here and there we see behind the small panes of a modest window a few mussels, seaweed worked in various ways, or wooden models of boats and windmills, exhibited for sale. Tea and coffee shops also abound, as we learn from the frequent inscription, "Hier zeeet man coffig en thee." Dried fish for sale are more or less banished to the back streets.

If we enter one of the private dwellings mentioned above, we shall be astonished to find how much the furniture of the rooms, and all the household arrangements, remind us of the sea. The beds are hidden by screens or curtains, the number of chairs and tables is limited to what is strictly necessary; a most primitive ladder leads from the ground-floor right into the garret; great beams cross the ceiling in every direction; the doors are low and narrow, and the windows heavy and deep-set, to preserve them from storm and rain. Only in the best room is there any attempt at comfort, and the principal feature in it is the chimney-corner and hearthstone. The back of the chimney is covered with white porcelain tiles. The kettle hangs before it on an iron hook, and perhaps there may be a couple of comfortable chairs for the two old people of the house.

The husband may be the proprietor of a sailing-boat, or the pilot of a larger vessel. We would willingly tarry here for a while, and let the old man spin a yarn about his various adventures ; but we are drawn onwards to the dunes, which are washed by the salt waves of the sea. At this moment we have neither inclination nor time for the open place behind Scheveningen on which two churches stand—one Protestant, the other Catholic—nor for the fine bathing establishment which stands higher up, with its beautiful terraces and colonades, for before us the mighty ocean rages and tosses. Another step and we stand beside the sea, and once more our gaze is fasci-



ON THE DUNES.

nated by the mighty, boundless current into which we gaze long and silently, with feelings which cannot be described.

The uniform grey-green of the dunes stretches right and left of us, the sandy undulations looking like petrified waves. To the north we see faintly the towers of Katwyk, which is the only break in the frame of this huge picture. The waves slowly form in the distance, roll nearer and nearer, and finally cast themselves on to the sand at our feet, each one coming closer to us, as though striving in sport to outdo one another.

At some distance out, a sharply defined stripe of greenish yellow shows the boundary where the dangerous sandbanks cease and the

deep water begins. The smoke of a passing steamer, or the white sail of a ship, is rarely seen here, and then only when in the winter the English steamer cannot get up as far as Rotterdam, or a Scotch herring-boat gets astray here. It is only the small fishing-boats that are safe on this dangerous coast.

Sometimes, indeed, after a wild night of storm, or during a long-continued prevalence of sharp irresistible north-west winds, a sail comes in sight, approaching the sandbank with fatal haste, being carried out of its course by the storm, and driven nearer and nearer to the coast. It is attentively watched by the coastguardman stationed at the window with the telescope in his hand. He does not yet quite know whether the brig, which is running along under one half-reefed storm-sail, has been fortunate enough to escape the far-stretching sandbanks of the coast. The next quarter of an hour must decide, and in the meantime other coastguardsmen retain the classic repose in which they may often be seen. A young boatman sleeps on the bench carefully watched by his dog, sitting in front of him; an old man, who has apparently been often in storm and shipwreck, gazes thoughtfully into the fire, while his indifferent neighbour lights the tobacco in his long pipe. Then, perhaps, a faint cry is heard by the man at the window, who makes a hasty movement, and the tranquillity of the coastguard station is instantly changed; the old man throws his coil of rope over his shoulder, the smoker seizes a grappling-iron, the young man springs from the bench, seizes the horn which is hanging above him, and whilst he lustily blows it outside the door, the dog, driven sideways by the power of the storm, rushes frantically down to the shore. That shore in the space of a few moments presents an active, comforting picture of self-sacrificing human love. Busy hands bring out the lifeboat, and its brave crew, after a hasty fervid parting from wife and child, trust themselves to the raging sea, in order, at the risk of their own lives, to take help and safety to those outside.

But to-day we need fear no such anxious moments, for a clear, cloudless sky looks down on to the broad sea; the water is smooth and peaceful, and glitters out yonder with a dazzling metallic lustre. Up to the very shore at our feet it exhibits a gradation of tints infinitely harmonious, and yet superlatively rich; yonder it is a deep blue, gradually becoming of a bluish yellow, then light green merging into yellow, till right on the beach it attains that exquisite iridescence which is indescribable, and which ends in a delicate line of foam, creep-

ing up with a gentle ripple to our feet. And how beautiful, how marvellously beautiful, is the play of the light! We may gaze for hours without ceasing to discover something fresh, and marvellous pictures on which the eye seizes, and poetry which is complete, unlimited, inexhaustible.

Whenever we have stood upon the margin of the sea and gazed into the expanse of its evermoving waters, an intense and even a melancholy feeling of solitude has fallen upon us; and to-day this feeling comes with double intensity, for here must we part from our courteous reader who has followed us thus far. We must do this not without secret misgivings that the part of guide may not have been altogether properly performed: good intentions, at all events, have not been wanting; and if our readers have been dissatisfied, we offer them the elegant swift-sailing yacht depicted below to make the journey back again up the Rhine over the same ground. She has the excellent quality of immediately obeying any wish expressed, and in her name, "The Hope," lies our cordial wishes that our readers may have a pleasant journey homeward, and that we may meet again.



THIS BOOK IS DUE ON THE LAST DATE
STAMPED BELOW

AN INITIAL FINE OF 25 CENTS

WILL BE ASSESSED FOR FAILURE TO RETURN
THIS BOOK ON THE DATE DUE. THE PENALTY
WILL INCREASE TO 50 CENTS ON THE FOURTH
DAY AND TO \$1.00 ON THE SEVENTH DAY
OVERDUE.

SEP 21 1944

11 May '65 CB

REC'D LD

194 pr 51 L11

MAY 10 '64 - 6PM

5 Jan '55 GHY

1 Dec '56 JG

REC'D LD

NOV 17 1956

3 May '59 LO

REC'D LD

APR 26 1959

LD 21-100m-12, '43 (8796s)

YE 05528

221636

